



Worlds Beyond The Poles

PHYSICAL CONTINUITY OF THE UNIVERSE

F. AMADEO GIANNINI



VANTAGE PRESS :: NEW YORE :: WASHINGTON :: HOLLYWOOD

Auteursrechtelijk beschermd materiaal

CONTENTS

		Preface	9
		The Changing Scene	13
	1	Extrasensory Perception: A One-Minute Express to	
	_	the Universe About Us	. 17
	2	The Connected Universe, Mistress of Deception	33
	3	A Modern Columbus Seeks a Queen Isabella	44
	4	Disclosing the Southern Land Corridor into "The Heavens Above"	52
	5	Stratosphere Revelations	65
	6	A Journey Over the Earth's Sky-Light Road	87
	7	"On Farth As It Is in Heaven"	114
	R	Into the Unknown	134
	9	2,000 Miles Over Land Beyond the North Pole	148
	10	A Comparison of Values	157
	ii	The Magnetic Respiration of the Universe	165
	12	The Master Builder's Luminous Skyprints	189
	10	Mansions and Tribes That Mark the Way	208
Health Research		Maisions, and miles mar mar the way	200
Pomeroy, WA 99347			
Toll Free: 888-844-2386			
www.healthresearchbooks.com			
FIRST EDITION.			
opyright, 1959, by F. Amadeo Giannini			
Published by Vantage Press, Inc. 20 West Sist Street, New York 1, N. Y.			
sufactured in the United States of America			
the material in this book was copyrighted in 1958 under L CONTINUITY OF THE UNIVERSE AND WORLDS JLES: A CONDENSATION by F. ARMADEO GIANNINI.			

1

A condensation of the title PHYSIC/ BEYOND THE PHYSIC



SIXTY-FIVE MILES UP—This stratosphere photograph of a tortions as small part of the earth's sky, taken from a V-2 rocket 65 physics labo miles up, shows the globular illusion and photographic dis-

raph of a tortions as expressed by Giannini. (Pl roctet 65 physics laboratory of Johns Hopkins Un

Preface

The following pages contain the first and only description of the realistic Universe of land, water, oxygen, and vegetation, where human and other forms of animal life abound. This is not a work of fiction, nor is it a technical analysis of anything. It is a simple recital of fact which transcends the most elaborate fiction ever conceived. It is diametrically opposed to the assumptions and the mathematical conclusions of theorists and technicians throughout the ages. It is truth.

These pages describe the physical land routes from the Earth to every land area of the universe about us, which is all land. Such routes extend from beyond the North Pole and South Pole so-called "ends" of the Earth as decreed by theory. It will here be adequately shown that there are no northern or southern limits to the Earth. It will thereby be shown where movement straight ahead from the Pole points, and on the same level as the Earth, permits of movement into celestial land areas appearing "up," or out from the Earth.

An original treatise basic to this book was written and has been expounded at American universities, 1927–1930. Since then, the U.S. Naval Research Bureau and the U.S. Navy's exploratory forces have conclusively confirmed the work's principal features. Since December 12, 1928, U.S. Navy polar expeditions have determined the existence of indeterminable land extent beyond both Pole points, out of bounds of the assumed "isolated globe" Earth as postulated by the Copernican Theory of 1543. On January 13, 1956, as this book was being prepared, a U.S. Naval air unit penetrated to the extent of 2,300 miles beyond the assumed South Pole end of the Earth. That flight was always over land and

9

Autoansectivity beachined experian

water and ice. For very substantial reasons, the memorable flight received negligible press notice. The United States and more than thirty other nations

Ine United States and more than thirty other nations prepared unprecedented polar expeditions for 1957-58 to penetrate land now proved to extend without limit beyond both Pole points. My original disclosure of then-unknown land beyond the Poles, in 1926-28, was captioned by the press as "More daring than anything Jules Verne ever con-ceived." Today, thirty years later, the United States, Russia, Argentina, and other nations have bases on that realistic land extent which is beyond the Earth. It is not space, as theory dictated; it is land and water of the same order that

comprise known Earth territory. This work provides the first account of why it is unneces-sary to attempt "shooting up," or out, from the terrestrial level for journey to any of the astronomically named celes-tial land areas. It relates why such attempt would be futile.

These pages present incontrovertible evidence that the same atmospheric density of this Earth prevails throughout the entire Universe. Such a feature proves that, except for the presence of a gaseous sky envelope and underlying oxy-gen content equivalent to that of the Earth, we could never observe the luminous celestial areas designated as "star," or "planet." It is shown here that in a determination of realistic cosmic values the observed luminous areas of the Universe about us represent celestial sky areas, and that they are as continuous and connected as all areas of this Earth's conas continuous and connected as all areas of this Earth's con-tinuous and connected sky. Hence it is shown that there are no "globular and isolated bodies" to be found throughout the whole Universe: they are elements of lens deception. Accordingly, the absence of celestial "bodies" precludes any possibility of bodies "circling or ellipsing in space." This work is radically and rightfully opposed to astro-nomical conclusions of all ages. It depicts the illusions devel-oping from all telescopic observations and photographs of the universe about us. It clearly explains and vividly illus-trates why those lens-developed illusions have been mis-

PHYSICAL CONTINUITY OF THE UNIVERSE

takenly accepted as facts. The book is therefore unparalleled in the long history of man's attempted interpretation and recording of the universe about us. It projects man's first understanding of the factual and endless Universe which contains human life throughout its vast length and width-regardless of all abstract theory to the contrary.

F. A. G.

"The discovery of new worlds, in matter as in mind, is but the logical outcome of an infinite universe."

THE CHANGING SCENE

1927-1957

1927: August. "If it is so the world will know of it."— William Cardinal O'Connell, Archbishop of Boston

1928: July. "Giannini, since words cannot confirm you, words cannot deny you. It is your work, and only you can give it."—Dr. Robert Andrews Millikan, President, California Institute of Technology (Pasadena)

"Giannini, if you prove your concept it will establish the most complete Physical Continuity in the history of man." —The Rev. Professor Jerome S. Riccard, S.J., Physicist & Seismologist, Santa Clara University (California)

December. "The memorable December 12th discovery of heretofore unknown land beyond the South Pole, by Capt. Sir George Hubert Wilkins, demands that science change the concept it has held for the past four hundred years concerning the southern contour of the Earth."— Dumbrova, Russian Explorer

- 1929: "... Physical Continuity of the Universe more daring than anything Jules Verne ever conceived."—Boston American (Hearst)
- 1947: February. "I'd like to see that land beyond the Pole. That area beyond the Pole is the center of the great unknown!"—Rear Admiral Richard E. Byrd, U.S.N., before his seven-hour flight over land beyond the North Pole.
- 1955: April 6. "Rear Admiral Richard E. Byrd to Establish Satellite Base at the South Pole."—International News Service

April 25. "Soviet Scientists to Explore Moon's Surface With Caterpillar Tank."—United Press

November 28. "This is the most important expedition in

the history of the world."—Admiral Byrd, before departing to explore land beyond the South Pole

1956: January 13. "On January 13 members of the United States expedition accomplished a flight of 2,700 miles from the base at McMurdo Sound, which is 400 miles west of the South Pole, and penetrated a land extent of 2,300 miles beyond the Pole."—Radio announcement, confirmed by the press February 5

March 13. "The present expedition has opened up a vast new land."—Admiral Byrd, after returning from land beyond the South Pole

1957: "... that enchanted continent in the sky, land of everlasting mystery!"—Admiral Byrd

ONLY DREAMS ARE TRUE

The tangible and real, On which our lives are based, Was yesterday's ideal, A rosy picture traced

By some quaint visionary— Impractical, "half-cracked"— Painting his fancies eerie; And now it's solid fact.

Whatever we hold stable, Dependable and sane Was once a hopeful fable Of "castles built in Spain."

Before the fact, the fancy, Before the deed, the Dream, That builds by necromancy The hard, material scheme.

PHYSICAL CONTINUITY OF THE UNIVERSE 15 So all your towers that shimmer, Your lamps that light the sky, Were once a tiny glimmer Within some seer's eye. Time makes our empires scatter; But we shall build anew, For only visions matter, And only Dreams are true. —BERTON BRALEY

ERRATA:

Page 59, last two lines: Reverse these lines
Page 87, line 1: For Figure 4, read Figure 6
Figure 6 (preceding page 87), caption, right-hand column, line 2: For blue sky, read luminous sky
Page 173, last two lines: Reverse these lines
For Figure 5, see Frontispiece

Chapter One

EXTRASENSORY PERCEPTION: A ONE-MINUTE EXPRESS TO THE UNIVERSE ABOUT US

This is reality; it is truth stranger than any fiction the world has known: There is no physical end to the Earth's northern and southern extent. The Earth merges with land areas of the universe about us that exist straight ahead beyond the North Pole and the South Pole "points" of theory.

It is now established that we may at once journey into celestial land areas by customary movement on the horizontal from beyond the Pole points. It is also known that the flight course from this Earth to connecting land area of the universe about us, which appears "up," or out, from the Earth, will always be over land, and water, and vegetation common to this Earth area of the Universe whole. Never need we "shoot up," as popular misconception demands, to reach celestial land existing under every luminous area we observe at night. On the contrary, we will move straight ahead, and on the same physical level, from either of theov's imaginary Pole points.

Confirmation of such a flight course is had in that of the .S. Navy task force of February, 1947, which penetrated 1,700 miles beyond the North Pole point, and beyond the known Earth. Additional and more recent confirmation was acquired by the flight of a U.S. Navy air unit on January 13, 1956, which penetrated 2,300 miles over land beyond the South Pole.

There is no space whatever between areas of the created Universe. But there must deceptively appear to be space in all observations. That apparent space results from the illusory globularity and isolation of celestial sky areas. The same illusory conditions have been proved to develop from observation of luminous outer sky areas of the terrestrial. "Outer sky" means the sky as it is observed against stratosphere darkness.

The concept that the Universe is comprised of globular and isolated "bodies" originated from the curvature that is developed by all lenses. And that lens-developed curvature fosters the deceptive appearance of globular and isolated "bodies" comprising the Universe. The "bodies" are illusory. The ancient conclusion of Galileo Galilei, that luminous celestial areas are isolated from each other and are "circling or ellipsing in space" was founded on the inescapable errors of lens functioning. The "circling" movement apparent to Galileo is an illusion. In an endless land and sky Universe of reality, the undulating, or billowing, of luminous sky gas enveloping the entire Universe must deceptively appear as a circling or ellipsing movement. The deceptive appearance develops from the fact that such gaseous sky movement is detected by a circular lens. Hence there is necessarily reproduced the circular and therefore globular-appearing lens image.

Under the mobile sky gas, which extends throughout the celestial realm, there is undetectable but very factual land, water, vegetation, and life like that common to this Earth. Therefore the so-called "stars" and "planets" of astronomical designation are in reality lens-produced apparently globular and isolated areas of a continuous and unbroken luminous celestial outer sky surface. It envelops every land area of the celestial in the same manner that it envelops the terrestrial land.

One may question how such features were known when science was without record of them. If so, one has but to finish reading this chapter, which adequately describes how, when, and where.

It was October, 1926, when he who sought the answers to the Universe mysteries wandered through a woodland vale of old New England, lavish with the scented breath of pine, and birch, and hemlock. There, and as if directed by some unknown force, he viewed a massed white formation of the celestial sky before it developed the luminosity which deepening twilight shadows would bring. Then it was that extrasensory perception's force was asserted, and ere darkness gripped the woodland scene, the seeker in spirit viewed the vast unknown. Time and space became unknown as the portrait of cosmic reality was unfolded to his inner sight. Unmindful of the deductions and conclusions of the centuries, that formidable inner sight penetrated through the luminous sky depth of the resplendent so-called "Heavens above." Moving beyond the limited horizons of ordinary and standardized perception, he was privileged to witness that which the proud sense of sight and all its telescopic lens assistants, regardless of their flaunted power, had been unable to detect from the time the first crude telescope was fashioned.

The sensational portrait developed by extrasensory perception was of the sublime creative Universe pattern which had defied man's analysis from the unknown hour when terrestrial man first beheld the challenging celestial spectacle. And it brought realization that the then almost 1,900-yearold parable, "With eyes ye see not, yet believe what ye see not," should also contain the admonition that lenses patterned after the human lens will be compelled by their function to distort things and conditions, seen and supposed to have been seen, in the universe about us.

His perception's view extended a million miles and more beyond the mathematical boundaries of a fallaciously assumed "isolated globe" Earth. It penetrated through the sublime celestial domain, where deceptive lights, like flashing eyes of artful courtesans, had for untold centuries beckoned and wooed terrestrial man into their enlightening embrace. But terrestrial man, misreading the luminous signals, was denied the long-dreamed-of pleasure of their propinquity. Had he properly interpreted the signals, he would have long since acquired land areas of the universe about us.

There was no misinterpretation of signals by the seeker

of 1926. He journeyed to the celestial beacons on the wings of extrasensory perception's limitless necromancy. That magic permitted breaking through the long-established barriers of deduction, hypothesis, and theory. It disdainfully pushed aside the ice barriers of the terrestrial North Pole and South Pole assumed Earth ends. And there, beyond the Poles, the most fascinating creative secrets were divulged. Throughout the ages, they had been held in sacred trust for the doubter and true seeker who ventured that way. The secrets then disclosed provided knowledge of land courses into all the land areas of the Universe. Hence, to discerning consciousness, it was plainly shown there are no ends to the Earth.

Affliction's curse is always accompanied by a certain measure of blessing. And, alas, each blessing contains an element of curse. Hence dreamers must bear the flagellation which dreams impose. Rebels must pay a price for their rebellion. They who are driven by forces obscure and extraordinary must be denied mortal contentment. Dreams that have built civilization are magnificent obsessions. But they are none the less obsessions; and the obsessed cannot hope to escape the ruthless whipping of obsession. The constant driving urge of one endowed with extraordinary perception demands that the substance of such perception be displayed, defended, and protected, at whatever cost. And he whose unrestrained spirit compelled the breaking of every manmade rule applying to the celestial, was forced to present his astounding findings and to make them interpretable to the majority. But that majority, accepting and abiding by the conclusions and dictums of established theory, always contentedly dwell within the safety of deduction's ordained realm, where finders and findings in the considered abnormal and fearful extrasensory realm are never welcome.

Thus how was this pilgrim from the extrasensory world to present his gifts, which were readily perceived to have originated in that fearful realm? How, at a time of midnight's darkness, was one to make plausible the brilliant light of noon to the majority who had never experienced

PHYSICAL CONTINUITY OF THE UNIVERSE

that light? Moreover, the majority had absorbed the centuries' teachings, which precluded any possibility of that light.

That which is original and is conceived beyond the limits of acceptable majority concepts need not disqualify the originator for workaday existence among the majority. For there need not be abnormality expressed in daily application to demands of the social pattern. Yet the dream, the invention, the discovery, or whatever is original is too readily designated as "madness." Hence how can the originator of such considered "madness" hope to woo adherents of the organized and acceptable thing or condition which is in error? Must not the majority always consider the new course revolutionary? And if the thing or condition advanced upsets centuries of teachings, must it not be viewed as an expression of one who is "mad"?

The restless creative artist, the absorbed absent-minded inventor, the discoverer, and even the pioneer in an industrial operation may conform to the majority's social framework. But it is always a problem to introduce unwelcome findings to the majority who are absorbed in pleasing, but fanciful and fallacious, traditions which deny the reality of the findings.

The enduring pages of history are finely etched with record of dreamer enterprise which was diametrically opposed to the established concept of a particular time and place. But the dream helped build our civilization, despite majority disdain. It was thus from the time the "fool" threw black dirt into an open wood fire and, through such "foolishness," established the value and purpose of coal. He, and an exclusive battalion of others, represented what the majority was pleased to label "crackpots," "visionaries," "dreamers," and "madmen" all.

But they were the fearless experimenters and pure scientists comprising the always ostracized civilization-building clan. Their indomitable spirits were nourished by a creative nectar too potent for normal majority consumption. Such dreamers, forced to dwell in spacious loneliness, were with but rare exception compelled to fight alone; for it is most exceptional for members of the majority to risk their society's censure by open and active co-operation with an impetuous pilgrim from the realm where dreams, so full of reality, are incubated.

The following, therefore, may serve as a timely guide for understanding values contributing toward civilization's development. And it may thereby permit easier comprehension of values this work is intended to present in terms that all may grasp. Socrates, the ancient and profound philosopher, was considered "mad" by the majority of his time and place. And the immortal Christus was denounced as "mad" on more than one occasion. We may read of the "strangeness" of Robert Fulton, who harbored an "insane idea" of harnessing steam for the propulsion of boats. History also records Benjamin Franklin's "insane" tampering with the elements by catching lightning with his "stupid" kite and a key.

The eccentricity of Thomas Edison is, recalled. His particular "insane notion" was that of holding powerful electricity in a fragile glass bulb to produce electric lighting. Westinghouse had an equally "insane" idea of stopping a monstrous locomotive and train with nothing more formidable than the release of air: that "insanity" gave us airbrakes.

Outstanding in the Dreamer's Hall of Fame is the name of Louis Pasteur. He was not a member of the medical fraternity of his time, but he contributed to medical science its most profound values, while followers of medical dogma were busy castigating him for such "ridiculous" enterprise and "mad" claims.

This limited review of the world's so-called "eccentrics," "crackpots," and "impractical visionaries" may be continued with mention of Alexander Graham Bell's "eccentricity"; his plodding perseverance provided our telephone. Telegraphy, too, was provided by the "madness" of Samuel Morse, who was guilty of the wild claim that messages can be sent throughout the world without the sound of a voice. but rare exception compelled to fight alone; for it is most exceptional for members of the majority to risk their society's censure by open and active co-operation with an impetuous pilgrim from the realm where dreams, so full of reality, are incubated.

The following, therefore, may serve as a timely guide for understanding values contributing toward civilization's development. And it may thereby permit easier comprehension of values this work is intended to present in terms that all may grasp. Socrates, the ancient and profound philosopher, was considered "mad" by the majority of his time and place. And the immortal Christus was denounced as "mad" on more than one occasion. We may read of the "strangeness" of Robert Fulton, who harbored an "insane idea" of harnessing steam for the propulsion of boats. History also records Benjamin Franklin's "insane" tampering with the elements by catching lightning with his "stupid" kite and a key.

The eccentricity of Thomas Edison is, recalled. His particular "insane notion" was that of holding powerful electricity in a fragile glass bulb to produce electric lighting. Westinghouse had an equally "insane" idea of stopping a monstrous locomotive and train with nothing more formidable than the release of air: that "insanity" gave us airbrakes.

Outstanding in the Dreamer's Hall of Fame is the name of Louis Pasteur. He was not a member of the medical fraternity of his time, but he contributed to medical science its most profound values, while followers of medical dogma were busy castigating him for such "ridiculous" enterprise and "mad" claims.

This limited review of the world's so-called "eccentrics," "crackpots," and "impractical visionaries" may be continued with mention of Alexander Graham Bell's "eccentricity"; his plodding perseverance provided our telephone. Telegraphy, too, was provided by the "madness" of Samuel Morse, who was guilty of the wild claim that messages can be sent throughout the world without the sound of a voice.

The entry is hardly dry on history's page recording "the

PHYSICAL CONTINUITY OF THE UNIVERSE

Wrights' Folly"; such a term described the majority's opinion of Orville and Wilbur Wright. Yet while the normal majority ridiculed the new enterprise beyond their understanding, the Wright brothers threw tradition's restrictions to the winds and navigated the first crude aeroplane over Kitty Hawk.

These and an exclusive list of others who were not popular dreamed their individual dream and made that dream come true. And their particular form of compulsion was, to them, both blessing and curse.

Therefore, as we are mindful of the unchanging manner whereby Life Force at work sows perception's seeds so that mankind may always garner a crop fruitfully original, some guidance should be afforded for future reception of the seeds and the crop. Knowledge should develop that the new and the original of any time must, because of its newness and only for that reason, be decried by constituents of the old.

The old, the traditional and established, is always the sacred cow feeding on the clover of assumption in each time's pasture of cultivated and acceptable conceptional values. Therefore it must be preserved at any cost. The new and unknown is always fearful to the majority. The fears attending normal pursuits within an established social pattern may be dispelled, or at least modified, by one means or another; but the fear of that which is new and unknown, and which is beyond the conditions and afflictions of the ordered pattern, must disturb the conforming majority. Routine is the order of the pattern; and though it is at times fatiguing, it embraces a measure of security symbolic of safety. Hence the new and the unknown must be in some measure resented, and must always fight for a hearing.

Human nature demands that beliefs acquired must be cherished and protected, be they ever so incomplete and faulty. "My truth is the truth, so say we all." Thus, like the porcupine projecting its quills in sensing possible danger, the majority become automatized to throw against the new and unknown the oral quills of skepticism, cynicism, and

ridicule, without even hearing values inherent in the new. They fear that the new might encroach upon or upset cherished beliefs.

Accordingly, with some appreciation of guiding principles making for human concepts, we may now review the early movements of this particular work's originator in his pilgrimage to make known the unknown Universe of reality.

In the summer of 1927 this dreamer's quest led to a widely known arbiter of the mathematical Universe, a gentleman benefited with quarters in one of the famous ivydraped buildings of a New England university. After hearing only an introduction to the then unknown conception that in a realistic view of the Universe there is no "planetary isolation" and there are no ends to the Earth, the keeper of the mathematical Universe vociferously exclaimed, "What! Would you have me doubt my sense?"

Tranquilly came the units in yestses: "Yes, since it is established that your sense of sight deceives you. That sense in particular should always be subjected to brain sight, where all true seeing is had." The great lens manipulator knew only the mathematical

The great lens manipulator knew only the mathematical Universe, and he presented it as the factual Universe. In blindness of rage engendered by fear of the unknown, he shouted, "Away with you! How dare you tell me there are no celestial spheres, and no space between such spheres, when my telescope lens clearly detects both conditions?"

Undisturbed by such reception, the youthful pilgrim departed that university's magnificent halls of yearning and sought other fields for exposition of his perception's extraordinary findings. Shortly thereafter, he was graciously received in the cardinal's palatial mansion at nearby Brighton, Massachusetts. There, in private audience with His Eminence William Cardinal O'Connell, Archbishop of Boston, an impressive word portrait was submitted of the work then known as *Physical Continuum*. The work was at that time most premature, for there had not been confirmation of its sensational features. Thus, when subsequently afforded press PHYSICAL CONTINUITY OF THE UNIVERSE

reference, it was described as "more daring than anything Jules Verne ever conceived."

In that initial 1927 recital, it was shown that the theory of isolated "stars" and "planets" is founded on illusion, and it was asserted that, every celestial area is definitely attached as the human legs and arms are connected with the torso. It was explained that such physical attachment of celestial areas, and the physical connections of celestial areas with the terrestrial, are always of land, water, or ice. It was further disclosed how at that time conquest of the celestial could be accomplished by penetration of land existing beyond the imaginary North Pole and South Pole, or the true geographic centers of the supposedly "isolated globe" Earth. Such movement from polar areas was described as leading directly into celestial areas appearing "up," or out, from the Earth.

That first day's audience with the cardinal occurred under the burning intensity of an August Sun which too ardently embraced the cardinal's Brighton garden. And the Sun's warmth, in conjunction with a dreamer's dynamic recital, soon tired the aged prelate. The audience was adjourned in midafternoon.

On the following day, the unprecedented recital was continued with a description of what every area of the Earth's outer sky surface would present to observation from stratosphere darkness and from other land areas of the Universe. It was explained that the unified terrestrial outer sky surface would be detected as luminous and deceptively globular and isolated areas. Hence the terrestrial sky would present the identical "star and planet" pattern projected by luminous celestial sky areas.

It was then disclosed that the observable luminosity of all celestial areas results from the fact that every celestial area possesses the same sky known to encelop the terrestrial. It was claimed that the Earth's blue sky is luminous when observed against the dark stratosphere by inhabitants of celestial land territory. Hence it is the existence of a blue sky enveloping all celestial areas which permits terrestrial

26

WORLDS BEYOND THE POLES

inhabitants to observe that celestial blue sky's gaseous luminosity against stratosphere darkness. In 1927 science was without knowledge that any terres-

trial sky area would be luminous when observed from beyond the sky. There had been no stratosphere observation or photography which could have shown the appearance of any terrestrial outer sky area. The first observation and photograph was achieved by the stratosphere explorer, Profes-sor Auguste Piccard, in May, 1931. It only approximated a view and photograph of a terrestrial sky area from stratosphere darkness, because Piccard had not achieved sufficient altitude for a completely dark stratosphere background which would properly express outer-sky luminosity. The pilgrim who had explained such a condition as sky

light had never journeyed to and within the stratosphere; yet he accurately described all that was to be seen by Pic-card four years later. And his description contained all that was to be shown by the more detailed photographs pro-cured through a U.S. Air Force stratosphere ascension over the Black Hills of South Dakota in 1935. In addition to records of stratosphere cameras in 1931 and 1935, he described in minute detail that which was photographed by the U.S. Naval Research Bureau's V-2 rocket cameras in October, Naval Research Bureaus V-2 rocket cameras in October, 1946. Such photographs, procured at an altitude of sixty-five miles, showed at an oblique angle a deceptively disk-like and isolated sky area over White Sands, New Mexico, and adjacent territory. These rocket-camera photographs and subsequent Naval Research stratosphere photographs at greater altitudes hold most sensational confirmation of Physi-cal Continuity.

The unabating heat of the second day's audience at Brighton necessitated early retreat to the cool sanctuary of cardinal's mansion, where the recital of endless worlds, the and the manner of their conquest, was continued. During

• In another chapter is adequate explanation as to why the rocket cam-era of 1946 photographed a round area, as it were, "on edge" rather than the complete globe which every area of the terrestrial outer sky presents.

PHYSICAL, CONTINUITY OF THE UNIVERSE

those hours the cardinal's black Scottie was in faithful attendance. He seemed soulfully to absorb the recital's high-lights; perhaps he wondered what a strange tale it was for such environme

The recital described optical illusions resulting from the function of the human eye lens, and it was shown that such inescapable error of the lens had to be reproduced and en-larged upon by all photographic and telescopic lenses, which are patterned after the optic lens. It was explained how lens function demands lens convergence, and how such lens convergence produces the deceptive curvature which, in turn, is developed by the lens into disk-like proportion reflecting the roundness of all lenses. It was further related how lens property and function demand that every telescopically ob-served area of the celestial decepticely appear to be globular and isolated.

It was then rightfully asserted that every area of the Earth's continuous and unbroken outer sky surface would express the identical deceptions when observed and photographed from the proper altitude in stratosphere darkness and from celestial land areas. In other words, all observation of terrestrial outer sky areas from stratosphere depth and from any celestial land area would hold the illusion that the terrestrial territory is comprised of innumerable luminous and "rounded bodies," and the illusion of globularity would impose the illusion of isolation. Therefore, if the portrait produced by luminous outer sky areas of the terrestrial would be a replica of that produced by luminous celestial areas, convincing evidence would be had that astronomical observations of the celestial deals with luminous sky gases covering the celestial as they cover the terrestrial. It logi-cally follows that the apparent globularity and isolation of celestial areas is illusion.

To use a recent but most inadequate caption by The New York Times (November 5, 1952), "The planets are con-nected." The Times' account attributed such a conclusion to the California Institute of Technology.

It seems fitting to note here that the author in 1928 expounded the Physical Continuum in the presence of Dr. Robert Andrews Millikan, then President of the Institute. At Brighton in 1927 the terms "stars" and "planets" were held to have meaning only for the mathematical Universe,

At Brighton in 1927 the terms "stars" and "planets" were held to have meaning only for the mathematical Universe, which is based on, or developed from, the hypothesis founded on illusion. Conclusions herein related negate the existence of astronomy's "star" and "planet" entities within the bounds of reality and reason. They have application, as isolated entities, only to the world of the illusory. Thus the conclusion in a world of reality holds that such assumed entities are lens-produced.

It is perhaps timely to present a note for readers unfamiliar with the Copernican Theory. That theory, postulated in 1543, assumes that the Earth, as an isolated unit in space, rotated daily on an imaginary aris while prescribing a secondary motion in its yearly journey toward and away from the Sun. The theory maintains that other assumed globular and isolated areas of the Universe, the so-called "planets," likewise revolve in mathematically precise space orbits.

likewise revolve in mathematically precise space orbits. The concept of Physical Continuity, on the other hand, holding that the so-called "stars" and "planets" are connected luminous celestial sky areas with underlying land, requiresno orbits or paths for assumed isolated areas that are not isolated. And none could be prescribed. Therefore, since such features as planetary isolation and space orbits can have application only to the illusion-based mathematical Universe, any stipulation concerning Universe limitation applies only to mathematical formula. Accordingly, the earlier and concise academic expression of this work, then referred to as Physical Continuum and The Giannini Concept, reasonably opposed abstract mathematical limitations of the Universe structure.

The physical extent of the realistic Universe continues to be indeterminable, despite the sensational results of modern naval research, which brings the universe about us so much closer to our terrestrial area. Any knowableness of the end of anything presupposes knowledge of the beginning; PHYSICAE CONTINUTTY OF THE UNIVERSE

and the absurdity of abstract mathematics would be at once detected if the mathematical fraternity were to attempt designation of Creation's beginning. Though mathematics may designate a mathematical end without knowledge of the realistic beginning, such an end can hold value only for the abstract Universe of the astro-mathematician. It has nothing to do with the structure and the extent of the limitless Universe of reality.

verse of reality. With today's superior view of Universe reality, as acquired through research of the past thirty years, it may be gleaned that Galilean mechanics are no longer required; their purpose was to fortify the assumptive framework of the Copernican system. The laws propounded by Galileo had no consideration for then-unknown natural law which governs the realistic Universe. They had application only to that artificial Universe embraced by the Copernican formula. In the light of modern events, the premise upon which that mathematical and mechanistic Universe was erected is proved to be illusory; hence there can be no further purpose for the mechanics intended to sustain a premise of illusion.

In August, 1927, the cardinal was afforded a mental view of the polar extremities of a supposedly isolated globe Earth. Then, as the view was extended beyond the imaginary North Pole and South Pole points, he observed how the polar ice barriers diminished, and they were replaced with mountain ranges, fresh-water lakes, and abundant vegetation. As the voyage continued, realization came that the terrain and the prevailing atmospheric density corresponded to conditions at the cardinal's familiar Brighton estate. In that mental journey on a physical plane with the Earth but beyond the Earth, it was then understood that to reach apparent "up" areas of the celestial, one need not "shoot up," or out, from terrestrial level: one need only move straight ahead over land continuing beyond the North Pole and South Pole points of theory.

The mental tour was directed to land underlying the luminous celestial areas astronomically designated Mars and Jupiter, where the cardinal viewed the startling similarity of

the terrestrial and the celestial. From such points the prelate had opportunity to observe the appearance of the approxi-mate terrestrial sky area covering the Brighton estate. Look-ing up through the inner blue sky enveloping Mars and Jupiter, the cardinal shockingly beheld against stratosphere darkness countless luminous and seemingly isolated disklike areas. They were known to be areas of the terrestrial sky, but they presented a positive duplicate of the so-called "Heavens above" as observed from terrestrial land areas. It was then realized that "up" is at every angle of observation from the terrestrial and the celestial. Hence "up" is everywhere, and it is always relative to the particular position occupied in the Universe whole. Accordingly, the "Heavens above" are everywhere.

Twilight threw soft shadows over the cardinal's Brighton estate as we returned from the extraordinary celestial journey and the second day's audience was terminated. That journey had shown the cardinal what Galileo could not have hoped to show cardinals of his time. Galileo had been restricted to a description of only that which the illusionproducing lens of his construction could detect. That lens was impotent to detect cosmic reality, and its successors are also impotent to detect cosmic reality. The illustrious cardinal realized the import of what had

been shown. As his guest prepared to depart, he remarked, "If it is so, the world will know of it."

As the departing guest slowly trod the garden walk, where seeds of truth had been sown, the cardinal's black Scottie scampered over the green. Some of the seeds of that day's planting at Brighton were to sprout within four years, through the original stratosphere ascension of Auguste Piccard. Others required eight and twenty years, respectively, through the U.S. Army Air Corps' stratosphere ascension of 1935 and the U.S. Naval Research Bureau's V-2 rocket flight of 1946.

Contrary to popular belief, no explorer had penetrated beyond either Pole point prior to 1928. Press captions of the • See Figure 1, at the opening of the next chapter.

PHYSICAL CONTINUITY OF THE UNIVERSE

years have confusingly conveyed the idea that Arctic and Antarctic flights have been "Over the Pole" and therefore over the end of the Earth. Such has never been the case. Over the Pole point is possible, for there is such a mathematical point; but over the end of the Earth is not possible, for there is no end. Certain early explorers reached the Pole points, but to return they were obliged to retrace their course to the Pole point: in other words, *they had to turn around*. They did not go "over the Pole" in the manner implied by press accounts.

It is the globe symbol which conveys the false idea, for press and public, that movement "over the Pole" from one side of the Earth to the other side is possible. That symbol does not attest to the realistic extent of the Earth or the Earth's factual relation to the Universe whole. It is simply a convenience of archaic theory: it was never anything else. Trips from Alaska to Spitzbergen, and vice versa, represent movement only in a west-to-east and east-to-west direction. They were never journeys due north from the Arctic Circle to and over the Pole. No explorer has ever moved over the Pole point, North or South, and arrived on the other side of

The point, North of South, and arrived on the other side of the Earth in the manner indicated by the globe symbol. If movement could be made "over the Pole" and it were possible to return to the starting point on the opposite side of a supposedly "isolated globe" Earth, there could be no possibility of going beyond the Pole, as has been accom-plished since 1928. No beyond could exist, unless it were the optically explored ward of the starth of t the originally conjectured space. The formidable factor pro-hibiting airplane flight, or other movement, in a northerly direction from one side of the North Pole area and arriving on the opposite side, as the globe symbol indicates, is that endless land extending beyond the Pole point. That land, unknown to the theorists of 1543, is the land this author's which Rear Admiral Richard Evelyn Byrd, U.S.N., and a naval task force penetrated in February, 1947. That identical factor of land beyond applies as a pro-

hibiting agent to any southerly movement over the South

Pole which would permit return on a northerly course to other areas of the mathematically prescribed "globe" Earth. All movement north from the North Pole and south from the South Pole must of physical necessity lead beyond the Earth's northern and southern mathematical boundaries. And it leads directly away from and beyond the conjectured "globe" Earth.

It should be remembered that the so-called northern and southern "ends" of the Earth were only assumed. They were never factually determined. Further, the assumptive value was imposed more than four hundred years ago, at a time when restrictions on polar explorations prohibited determination of factual terrestrial extent. It should also be held in mind that the Earth cannot be circumnavigated north and south within the meaning of "circumnavigate." However, certain "around the world" flights have contributed to popular misconception that the Earth has been circumnavigated north and south.

"Over the North Pole," with return to North Temperate Zone areas without turning around, can never be accomplished, because there is no northern end to the Earth. The same conditions hold true for the South Pole. All progressive movement beyond the respective Pole points leads beyond the assumed "ends" of an "isolated globe" Earth. And that area beyond constitutes a land connection with the celestial. That connecting land, though appearing "up" or out from terrestrial points other than the Poles, is attainable by movement straight ahead from the imaginary Pole points. This is not 1927. The existence of worlds beyond the super straight up used straight up used and existing during

This is not 1927. The existence of worlds beyond the Poles has been confirmed by U.S. Naval exploration during the thirty years since then. The confirmation is most substantial, though information has not been divulged from every rostrum. They of the rostrums are as little informed of the meaning of polar exploration as members of the press. That is why this book is dutifully but most arduously written.





Chapter Two

THE CONNECTED UNIVERSE, MISTRESS OF DECEPTION

"Let us remember it is the brain that sees, and that the human eye is only a faulty window which shows us but an infinitesimal portion of the universe about us."

Figure 1 indicates the deceptions experienced in the telescopic observation of the universe about us. But it is not intended to show the true contour of the Universe whole; it is meant to express only the salient features of Physical Continuity. It shows how all connected land and sky areas of the Universe have positive continuity with the Earth. But it also shows how every sky area of the Universe must deceptively appear to telescopic detection as a globular area. And that deception of globularity imposes the delusion that the areas are isolated.

Connecting areas, or parts, of the illustration's luminous outer sky curves may be considered "star" areas between the "planets." Though the illustration shows them all more or less alike, there does exist variation in their luminous depth; but they are all areas of the luminous outer sky surface of the Universe. Variations in luminous depth result from differences in intensity of gaseous sky content. Such variations in turn develop differences in the astronomer's spectrum and spectroscopic analysis. All luminous areas of the Universe illustration are (in common with the Universe it represents) observable parts of an infinitely continuous and unbroken outer sky surface. It covers underlying celestial land, water, and ice as it covers such elements of the terrestrial.

There is also shown the region of atmospheric density between land surface and the inner blue sky. The distance is the same at celestial level as it is at terrestrial level, and the oxygen content is sufficient to sustain vegetation and life at celestial level.

In the Copernican concept of planetary isolation the Sun is assumed to occupy the center of the dark stratosphere, and connecting outer sky areas of the Universe are assumed to be isolated units. And they are assumed to perform a rotative movement around the Sun center of a mathematically prescribed Universe subdivision known as the Solar System. That Solar System arrangement, which embraces the Earth, represents something of a combined celestial and terrestrial pinwheel, To make for easier comprehension of Physical Continuity, the pinwheel Solar System center, or Sun, has in a way been pulled out to afford it reasonable placement as a guide or leader for the entire connected Universe. As the illustration shows, every previously assumed isolated area of the Universe whole, including the Earth, holds its original position in the Universe structure, and every area maintains its daily and yearly relation to the Sun. Accordingly, the illustration shows how the land and the sky of the celestial extend to and connect with the Earth's imaginary Pole points. It shows that we may move beyond the Earth without "falling off the edge" or "falling off the 'ends."

The following descriptive material, in conjunction with the illustration, should afford ample guidance for comprehension of the factual Universe as it was created.

1) The dark center represents the perpetually dark stratosphere surrounding the terrestrial and the celestial. It is part of the dark void of infinity wherein the Universe whole was created.

2) The luminous outer partial disks, to be observed against stratosphere darkness, represent the sky light developed over all areas of the Universe. A continuity of the same blue sky we observe from land surface everywhere on the PHYSICAL CONTINUITY OF THE UNIVERSE

terrestrial is seen by inhabitants of every other Universe area when they, as do we, look up or out from their respective land-surface positions. In looking through their inner blue sky at night, they observe the luminosity of our gaseous outer sky areas in precisely the same manner we observe their outer sky luminosity against the darkness. Since their lenses cannot be expected to penetrate through areas of our luminous sky light and detect the land under our sky, it is nost likely that they have deduced as erroneously of our and as we have of their land.

3) Therefore, the inner side of all outer luminous diskike areas of the illustration may be understood to represent he familiar gaseous sky envelope observable from any terestrial location as our particular blue sky. From all other and areas of the Universe the blue sky likewise seen repreents the particular sky of inhabitants of such areas.

Inasmuch as recent U.S. Naval stratosphere photographs of outer sky areas prove them to be luminous and presentng the identical appearance of celestial areas, confirmation s had that there exists the same gaseous sky content for the elestial as is known to envelop the terrestrial. Since the uminosity of outer terrestrial sky areas corresponds to that of outer celestial sky areas, it follows that atmospheric conlitions underlying the sky envelope where our celestial ousins dwell must correspond to atmospheric conditions revailing at terrestrial level. Thus the inner blue sky must lso correspond throughout the entire Universe. Our experinents show that without the existence of an inner blue sky if gaseous content there could be no luminous outer sky, which is an expression of sky gas, to be observed over terresrial or celestial areas.

4) Hence any Martians, Venusians, Jupiterians, or Lirans, looking up or out from their respective land positions, re during the day permitted to view their gaseous blue ky envelope with the same varying depth, or shades, of lue that we observe in our blue sky. The depth of blue vill depend upon atmospheric conditions prevailing at the arious celestial locations at the time of observation. Fur-

ther, as the celestial sky's chemical content, or gaseous intensity, varies from time to time and from place to place, as does the content of our sky, it produces a corresponding variation in the intensity of outer sky luminosity to be observed against the dark stratosphere by remote observers everywhere. Therefore, the inner areas of the illustration, denoting terrestrial and celestial sky as observed from land surface, should not be of a constant blue depth. By the same token, the outer sky luminosity will not be constant but there are variations in luminous quality. As will be later shown, variations in luminous sky movement produce, or accompany, change of blue and luminous sky expressions.

accompany, change of blue and luminous sky expressions. 5) At night, inhabitants of all other parts of the Universe observe seemingly globular and isolated areas of our luminous outer sky in the same manner as we are permitted to observe luminous, seemingly globular and isolated areas of their sky. They are permitted to see only the outer luminous expression of our sky, as we see luminous areas of their outer sky. Since their most powerful telescopes cannot penetrate through our sky light, they cannot hope to see our land or our blue sky as we see it until they arrive at our particular land position. Neither can we hope to see their land or their inner blue sky areas until we arrive on the land under their blue sky. As our most powerful telescopic lenses cannot penetrate through sky light of the celestial, we have been unable to detect the land and vegetation under the luminous sky enveloping the entire celestial realm.

6) Moreover, over the luminous outer surface of our entire terrestrial sky, which we know extends unbrokenly, other dwellers of the Universe are compelled to observe millions of apparently globular and therefore seemingly isolated "bodies." They are all luminous sky areas, and their number would depend on the power of observing telescope lenses and other physical factors herein described.

7) Nowhere throughout the length and width of our terrestrial land and sky or throughout the endless land and sky of the created Universe do disks, spheres, or globes, actually exist, despite their seeming existence. They are entirely PHYSICAL CONTINUITY OF THE UNIVERSE

lens-created; they represent the most striking examples of lens illusions ever known to man.

37

8) Therefore, the illustration's inner blue sky horizonal curves and the outer luminous sky curves are intended to indicate the deceptions experienced in observation. Neither the Earth nor any part of the universe about the Earth curves in agreement with the deceptions of curvature here presented. We may grant such curves realism only insofar as they have been created by the lenses. No lens can escape producing a curve at the proper distance on the horizontal or the perpendicular. As previously related, the physical structure and properties of all lenses demand that the curve be created. Then the lens-created curve is accentuated by concept into the full-bodied and isolated globe or sphere as distance from the photographed or telescopically observed area or object is increased. There is in reality no such curvature to the endless sky and land continuous throughout the Universe.

The only such curvature that might possibly exist, and which we could never hope to determine, would be that of a conceptional nature, having the Universe as a whole curve in infinite time and space. Granting such an unverifiable arrangement for the connected Universe whole would in no way interfere with the all-important factor that the Universe is connected and continuous and that journey may be had to all areas thereof by movement on the same physical level with this Earth. That indicated movement would be straight ahead, north from the North Pole and south from the South Pole.

9) Photographs, taken whenever and wherever—in Peru, in Asia Minor, or in our own Rocky Mountains—in no way prove the so-called "curvature of the Earth." They prove only that the utilized lenses could not avoid developing curves that have been mistakenly interpreted as applicable to the Earth's contour. The lens itself created the curvature in the same manner that the optic lens, by grace of its structure and function, creates curves and deceptive horizons within the experience of everyone.

For example, does the sky really curve down and meet the water or the land where horizons indicate it does? We know now that it doesn't, despite appearances, because physical contact with such horizonal points proves there is no such meeting.

Does the square or U-shaped opening to a tunnel draw together, as it appears to do, and become globular to our sight as distance within the dark tunnel and away from daylight at the opening is increased? Though it deceptively appears to draw together and become globular, experience has taught us that the entrance retains its original shape and size.

Does not the square top of a brick chimney become de-ceptively globular as photographing altitude is increased directly over the chimney opening? Such deceptive appear-ance must be imposed by the lens; knowledge dictates that the chimney opening does not become globular. One of the classical and most common expressions of the unavoidable deceptions ensuing from lens function is that of the two separate railroad tracks which seem to merge, or meet, in the distance.

A very modern example of illusion resulting from lens function is presented in the flight of jet planes. As the speedy jet is observed moving on a direct horizontal course from east to west, or vice versa, it must deceptively appear to be shooting up on the perpendicular, then prescribing a definite curve or arc as it approaches. Then as it passes overhead and recedes in the distance, it appears to be dropping down to the land surface. The jet's horizontal course remains the same from the time it was sighted on one horizon until it was lost to view at the opposite horizon, but the lens develops the illusion that the jet was first shooting up and then shooting down. Nothing more vividly attests that the lens produces the curve.

These examples, plus a thousand others that could be cited, eloquently express that all lenses are subject to the functional error of the optic lens, for all lenses were pat-terned after the human eye lens. This means that the lens

PHYSICAL CONTINUITY OF THE UNIVERSE

itelf, in drawing to a focal point, creates the illusory curve, and that curvature illusion in turn produces "globular" areas and objects where in fact nothing rounded or globular exists. Therefore, as the inner blue sky seemingly dips or curves

to meet the land or water, under the power of lens convergence which creates 'our horizons, so do the luminous outer sky areas of the Universe suffer the same affliction. It makes no difference if the sky area is of one hundred miles or of one hundred thousand miles. As distance is increased, the original illusory curve becomes deceptively filled in with body property, and there is projected the further illusion of a completely globular and isolated area. In such manner does the universe about us become cluttered with "isolated globular" and spherical "bodies" that have no part in the structure of the Universe.

In the 1931 stratosphere ascent of Professor Auguste Piccard, the photographing camera lens produced a partial disk of the terrestrial sky area which Piccard barely penetrated at an altitude of ten miles. That disk development which was referred to as an "upturned disk," was partial only because sufficient distance had not been achieved from the gaseous sky area. In the subsequent 1935 Air Corps' ascent to an altitude of fourteen miles there was sufficient distance from the sky area, and the partial disk became rounded-out to present the appearance of a complete disk.

One may more readily understand that lens develop-ment of curves and disks if one holds in mind a picture of the first-quarter, or crescent, Moon and mentally follows its

monthly course of filing-in, or completion, to the full Moon. Confirmation since 1935 of the unfailing development of the illusions described in all telescopic observation of the universe about us attests to the reality of Physical Continuity. Every foot of the endless celestial empire telescopically observed and astronomically designated "stars," "planets." etc., is thereby shown to be as physically connectedas Figure 2 describes-without illusory curves. The celestial is shown to be as much a continuance of this Earth area as the various countries of the Earth are physically connected

and made continuous by the known land and water links. The terrestrial has affinity with the celestial in the same manner that the States of these United States are affiliated with the national whole.

There must deceptively appear to be physical disconnections in the Universe whole, where each faultily observed celestial and terrestrial sky area, in being brought to convergence under lens functioning, seemingly becomes isolated from its neighboring area—as previously described, an inescapable condition of observation. Strange as it may seem, the necessary allowances for such a handicap of observation have never been made, because the handicap, though known to be applicable to observations at terrestrial level, is denied application to observations at celestial level. Complete domination by the mathematical prescription of celestial mechanics—though that prescription contains no ingredients from the Universe of reality—has endowed illusions developed in telescopic observation of the Universe with a reality they cannot and do not possess. Therefore, we should never lose sight of the fact that the designation of celestial areas as globular and isolated is at the best a vague assumption within the world of the astro-mathematician, rather than a creative fact within the world of things of which we are a part.

part. With further observation of Figure I one may realize that, were one occupying any area of the illustrated Universe whole or observing any area thereof from a stratosphere position, the depicted curved and luminous outer sky areas of the terrestrial and the celestial would deceptively appear as *full-bodied isolated globular entities*. This observational condition would result from the fact that when the luminous curved surface area is detected, one's mind is automatized to fill in the body proportion. In the drawing it is not possible to show the full globularity which such curved areas impose on the mind and make for the concept of isolation. Average intelligence can readily discern that the luminous curved areas will not be connected through observation. They are always disconnected. Though connected here for illustrative

PHYSICAL CONTINUITY OF THE UNIVERSE

purposes, observation would hold a dark area at every point of connection. Thus would there develop the concept of their isolation.

41

Study of the inner sky curves may serve as a guide for understanding that the lens does not conveniently prepare appearances as illustrated. The lens does just the contrary. It severs each connection; then stratosphere darkness envelops each curved area on both sides and underneath. In so doing, the area becomes isolated to all appearances. Though the inner sky curves have also been drawn as connected, the lens observing any area of the blue sky causes it seemingly to curve down to underlying land and water. In such manner are the horizons produced. The blue sky and the outer luminous sky continue unbrokenly ad infinitum, as shown in Figure 2, but the lens must deny such realistic continuity.

Life is no more than our individual concept of life: we all see and believe only that which we want to see and believe. Hence "primed" observations are always of doubtful value—"as dubious as spies." Nonexistent celestial globular and spherical areas are clothed with reality through the capriciousness of optic lenses, aggravated by other lenses, and conceptional enlargement of the faulty image. So long as one observes luminous celestial and terrestrial sky curves produced by the lens and holds the illusory globe to be reality, it is unlikely that anything but globes and spheres will be encountered, regardless of the power of telescopic lenses. Moreover, the assumed Earth sphere and its companion celestial pseudo-spheres have become so firmly fixed in mind that presentations of such spheres, which naturally show full-bodied properties, are accepted as being factually descriptive of the composition of the Universe.

Such acceptance is had in spite of the overpowering fact that no telescopic observer and no photographing camera ever recorded realistic body proportions for any area of the Universe. The lenses detected and reproduced only a disklike surface area which was credited with body fullness. Therefore, the glamorously portrayed Earth globe and its celestial counterparts present nothing more profound than

an outstanding expression of lens error and human miscon-ception based on that error, plus the artful embellishment of

globe symbols by otherwise capable artists who likewise are under the domination of the popular misconception. Modern discovery establishes that the assumed isolation of the terrestrial from the celestial is a fallacy. The Earth's northern connecting land link with the celestial is confirmed by extensive penetration of land beyond the North Pole point of theory. In February, 1947, a United States Navy Arctic expeditionary force, under the command of Rear Ad-miral Richard Evelyn Byrd, achieved a memorable sevenhour flight over land extending beyond the northern geo-graphic "center" or mathematically prescribed northern "end" of the Earth. That flight confirmed that there is no northern physical end to the Earth and that the 1543 conclusions were most premature. The northern Physical Continuity of the Earth with celestial areas of the Universe also has its counterpart in the land now known to extend beyond the South Pole

All future physical progress beyond the imaginary North Pole and South Pole points must and will lead into real land areas of the Universe appearing "up," or out, from our pres-ent terrestrial position. We may move, as Rear Admiral Byrd moved, beyond the North Pole and out of physical bounds of this Earth, on the same physical level as this Earth. Our movement into land areas of the universe about us need never vary from known movement in journeys from New York City to Chicago, or from Boston to Hong Kong, or between whatever terrestrial points one is pleased to consider. We may fly the distance with means now at hand, or we may journey in any of the other established modes for making possible journeys from city to city and from nation to nation of the terrestrial area.

Except for the vast ice barriers at the Arctic and Antarctic regions, especially at the Antarctic, we might even walk. However, early explorers found walking and dog-sled movement most unsuitable transportation over frigid polar areas. That is one of the reasons why there was no concerted early PHYSICAL CONTINUTTY OF THE UNIVERSE

effort to peer "over the top of the world," so called, to determine what actually exists beyond the supposed terrestrial ends. Further reason may have been that one does not perilously attempt to penetrate into a beyond which his concept denies. If concept has not first established the thing or condition-in this case land beyond the Poles-it cannot and does not "exist," despite its reality.

Despite the lamentable restrictions of theory, men have persistently wondered about the Earth's extent. The earliest attempt to reach the North Pole point and to satisfy that curiosity was made by Sir Martin Frobisher, of England, in 1578. But the notable accomplishment of just reaching the Pole point could in no manner permit determination of territory extending beyond the Pole point and out of bounds of the theorized Earth "globe." One is not permitted a vista of polar territory to almost unlimited horizons as one is in viewing the plains of Kansas. One's determination must be based solely on the mathematical formula which maintains that the geographic point reached is in fact the end. And though infinity extend beyond in a continuous land and water course, men would have no reason or inclination to penetrate that course if concept holds that such course did not exist. Therefore, though the space myth did not restrict movement to the polar areas of an assumed Earth ending, it flid most definitely restrict movement beyond such supposed Earth ends, where men believed they would be pro-jected into space assumed to exist beyond the ends.

Hence the awcsome conjectured northern and southern space of the Copernican Theory erected the identical barriers to northern and southern progress as the obsolete Ptolemaic Theory had imposed on movement east and west from the Old World prior to 1492. How fearful has been the word "space"!

42

Chapter Three

A MODERN COLUMBUS SEEKS A QUEEN ISABELLA

Returning to the 1927-28 quest of the pilgrim to whom the chapter title refers (and as press accounts of that time described him), we can review his lonely pilgrimage from the cardinal's Brighton mansion. Along a lonely homeward course and in the disturbed vigil of ensuing months and years, he was taunted by the cardinal's parting words: "If it is so, the world will know it." Silently, but no less firmly, he answered their thudding echo: "Yes, my cardinal; it is so. And, by God, the world will know of it through my telling. For I will tell, though Earth and Hell oppose me."

He could not then foresee that the combined forces of life would weave the pattern of his movements so that he must tell even though it beggar him of all worldly values and leave him outcast in the eyes of men. He was not to be consulted by the force that relentlessly drove him forward. And if he tried to escape the burden of responsibility, as try he did at times, he was mercilessly scourged by the mean expressions of "man's inhumanity to man" in fitting compensation for his periodic forlorn attempts to abandon his endowment.

There were none in whom a dreamer so endowed could confide. Alone, he was compelled to chart the forsaken pilgrinage leading to his avowed goal of universal dissemination of his work and its ultimate confirmation. Where would he go? To whom could he and would he divulge the devastating secrets culled from the hidden depths beyond accepted standards of perception? In any really determined quest for light, a beacon, be it

In any really determined quest for light, a beacon, be it ever so feeble, throws its ray to guide the seeker's course. Hence, there was brought to that early pilgrim the name of

44

PHYSICAL CONTINUITY OF THE UNIVERSE

one who, though serving the interests of the traditional and the entrenched, was by no means lacking in perception. To him, in the District of Columbia, the quest was conducted.

Arriving at the national capital, the pilgrim hastened to he offices of Science Service, where he met with one of the few open-minded men of science. With such open-mindedness he was able to perceive beyond the established pattern of cosmological values. Dr. Edwin E. Slosson, then the fearless Director of the Science Service, patiently listened to a dramatic recital without parallel which described how one might journey straight ahead from the supposed Earth "ends" to arrive at celestial land areas, how movement up is always relative, and apparent "up" points of the Universe would be attained by moving straight ahead in a manner comparable to the western sailing of Christopher Columbus to go to the East. Dr. Slosson was not an astronomer, nor was he afraid of space phantoms. However, though he fully grasped the import of sensational disclosures, he was obliged to counsel, "Giannini, you will not find ten open-minded men of science throughout this entire country."

Despite such sincere counsel, ten men of tolerance were thereafter ardently sought. It mattered little to the pilgrim whether they bore the label of "scientist" or something else. If they existed and could assist in the cause, they should be found. Zeal born of relentless obsession would tolerate no cessation of the quest, which was expected to develop the means for adequate disclosure and ultimate confirmation of perception's extraordinary findings. He realized at an early date in the pilgrimage that expensive stratosphere ascent and elaborately equipped expeditions beyond the North Pole and the South Pole would be required for essential confirmation of his disclosures. And with such realization he was painfully aware that he was a dismal pauper, according to this world's standard of values. He had no way of knowing then that his utmost wish would be gratified through the physical initiative of others who would see to it that confirmation would be developed. The required stratosphere ascent and expeditions would be made.

and the second second second second

Though he would have willingly risked his life in a pioneering stratosphere ascension to procure proof and in a dangerous journey to land he knew continued beyond the North Pole and the South Pole, his earnest appeals for adequate financing of such projects fell upon deaf ears. Never relinquishing the idea of immediate physical confirmation of his disclosures and the manner of its attainment, he journeyed to California, where, at the California Institute of Technology, he met that institution's president, Dr. Robert Andrews Millikan. He believed that Dr. Millikan, who had then recently accomplished isolation of an electron and was acclaimed the world's outstanding physicist, would be endowed with the open-mindedness necessary for a program developing confirmation of the extraordinary disclosures.

The famous physicist graciously afforded the hearing that presented pertinent features of the original treatise, *Physical Continuum*, also known as The Giannini Concept. There was no doubt concerning Dr. Millikan's interest. Yet his counsel and only contribution to the cause was expressed in the following: "Giannini, it is your work, and only you can give it. Since words cannot confirm you, words cannot deny you. My best wishes for your success." His words, in that remote summer of 1928, were certainly friendly and well-intended; but to the lonely and unaided pilgrim they held a dismal echo of the preceding summer's dictum from the cardinal's mansion: "If it is so, the world will know of it."

"If it is so, the world will know of it." "Ciannini, you will not find ten open-minded men of science in this entire country." "Ciannini, it is your work, and only you can give it." In his youthful enthusiasm, he became scornful of the lack of constructive initiative from arbiters of the established order of things scientific.

Throughout the weary pilgrimage of years, a thousand and one clutching tentacles of despair sought throttling hold upon his spirit. Alone, with the soothing balm of Arizona's silent and spiritual descrit nights, where he had temporary sancturely, bu often winspered a devout prayer of at-

PHYSICAL CONTINUITY OF THE UNIVERSE

tunement to that Inscrutable Force which guided a dreamer's destiny: "Padre míol Padre míol Show me the way!"

47

Then it would seem that the myriad beacons of the desert sky would direct his course back to California, to that fabulous land of the setting Sun where there seemed to remain some remnant of the piopeering spirit in keeping with broader horizons. There, where miracles of nature's vast performance tax credulity, it was believed there might be less of that finely developed cynicism infesting eastern metropolises, "whose lights had fied, whose garlands dead," and where dreams had been long *cerboten*. It was hoped there might be found the sordid but necessary means for dream's fulfilment through the co-operation of the master financier, Amadeo Peter Giannini, who had then recently endowed the Giannini Agricultural Foundation at the University of California with two and a half million dollars.

Whatever his hopes may have been, it was enough that the land of the Golden Gate had beckoned. The pilgrim proceeded to San Francisco. Then in a rapid series of events during the remainder of 1928, his work was expounded be-fore faculty members of the University of California at Berkeley, at Santa Clara University in Santa Clara's bountiful valley of orchards, at the San Jose State Teachers' College, at the United States Naval Observatory on Mare-Island, and at the Archbishop of San Francisco's headquarters, where His Excellency Archbishop Edward Hanna presided. Little time was lost in an itinerary that subsequently took him to Los Angeles, where his treatise Physical Continuum harshly invaded the University of Southern California and the University of California at Los Angeles. It was later heard by prominent representatives of the Hearst organization, who were then preparing for the historical Hearst-Wilkins Antarctic Expedition of 1928. His unquenchable ardor was manifested in every quarter where his cause might be advanced. He was heard in restricted academic circles as well as in weekly lectures from Los Angeles radio station KFI. He was invited to accompany Captain Sir George Hubert Wilkins and Alan Lockheed, President of the

Lockheed Corporation, to a select meeting at the Breakfast Club in Burbank, where his cause was heard. Wherever itwas considered that the work's interest might be served, he was to be found.

It is understandable that a press dispatch of that time described him as "the modern Columbus who seeks a Queen Isabella somewhere in America." Though a queen might have possessed the means to equip a fitting expedition for land discovery beyond the Poles or to provide funds for the required stratosphere ascents, no queen, duchess, or baroness ventured forth to ease a modern dreamer's burden. It appeared that modern queens and lesser members of nobility were too sophisticated to be intrigued by a dreamer's announcement of new worlds to conquer.

However, the dreamer and the dream did not perish for want of queens, duchesses, or other noblewomen. It was evident that a more alert nobility was to be found in San Francisco, for it was there that a ranking member of the Church nobility, in the person of ArchbisHop Edward Hanna, made possible a hearing of the pilgrim's work by the faculty of the University of Santa Clara. The famed Jesuit, the Rev. Jerome S. Riccard, S.J., who was popularly known as "the padre of the rains" as a result of his accurate weather predictions, was perhaps the most-interested member of the faculty audience. His interest would rightfully surpass that of the pure academician, because he was an atomic physicist and seismologist. When the hearing was over, Professor Riccard exclaimed with undisguised enthusiasm, "Giannin, if you succeed in proving your concept of Physical Continuum it will represent the most realistic physical continuity of the Universe within the history of man."

Professor Riccard's teachings held that there existed a constant play of energy between all assumed "bodies" and particles of the created Universe whole. However, his dignified membership in the order of theorists adhering to the supposition of 1543 did not deny him discernament that the • An account of that Santa Clara bearing appeared in the San Francisco

• An account of that Santa Clara hearing appeared in the San Francisco Examiner "March of Events" feature during July or August, 1928.

and the second se

PHYSICAL CONTINUITY OF THE UNIVERSE

four-hundred-year-old theory failed to provide an answer to the Universe riddle.

40

The San Francisco Call of that time featured an exclusive interview with the pilgrim whose extraordinary disclosures had been made at Santa Clara University. The press presentation contained the pilgrim's photograph with that of the Australian explorer, Captain Sir George Hubert Wilkins. There was also a likeness of the ancient astronomer Copernicus, reproduced from an old woodcut. The feature dealt with Sir Hubert's then forthcoming Antarctic expedition, to discover unknown land beyond the South Pole point.

Yet even that timely and most sensational presentation failed to bring forth a queen or a duchess, or even a lowly baroness, to lend oil for a dreamer's turbulent and engulfing waters of workaday application to his dream's dissemination. As there was a notable dearth of queens and their noble retinue, kings of finance and members of their noble American order were also in absentia. No subsidy was to be had from the famous banking house of Giannini, though its master, Amadeo Peter Giannini, had been given personal knowledge of the dream's import. However, it must in fairness be acknowledged that his friendly reception, and his expressed willingness to co-operate in other than a financial way, held a measure of aid which was perhaps greater than any financial disbursement for the cause. Nor was there any assistance from the vast storehouse of private funds for the express purpose of advancing science in all its branches, regardless of scope. The overlords of that storehouse expressed the utmost skepticism concerning the land which a dreamer knew existed.

One of the few co-operative courtesies of the time was extended by the United States Navy, through its senior professor of mathematics who was also Director of the U.S. Naval Observatory on Mare Island, California. He graciously permitted observations to be made with naval equipment. Though more substantial and direct aid was then withheld by the Naval Research Bureau, there was an extravagance of indirect aid which was never anticipated. This volume

attempts to describe the sensational accomplishment of record, since 1928, by the Navy's technical and explorative divisions and the Naval Research Bureau.

Though the interests mentioned here were perhaps rightfully reticent of openly assisting, in view of seemingly fantastic aspects of the Physical Continuum before confirmation, it was also rightful for their attitude to be resented by one who as yet had no awareness of the magnitude of his disclosures. To him, they were of utmost simplicity. Therefore, it may be that in the sublime unfathomable order of things this particular dreamer was, even against his wish, safeguarded from the dangers attending his desired stratosphere ascent and hoped-for flights beyond the Poles. Had he then possessed knowledge of coming events, he might not have considered it so imperative that he personally perform what he considered necessary for confirmation of his revolutionary disclosures. He lacked such knowledge, and the factor of personal safety never entered his calculations. He sought all possible understanding of balloon con-

He sought all possible understanding of balloon construction and operation, and he solicited the cost of balloon material for the stratosphere ascent he was positive would develop proof for his unorthodox claims. He determined the cost of stratospheric balloon equipment from the Thompson Balloon Company of Aurora, Illinois. He received the promise of Captain Ashley C. McKinley, U.S.N. (Retired), to pilot the ascent. Captain McKinley was then an aerial photographer who had been an expert naval balloonist.

Then his earnest petition for necessary funds to procure equipment was denied by no fewer than four prominent millionaires to whom he had personally appealed and who had previously expressed intention to co-operate. Thus until 1935 he persisted in forlorn endeavor to have his own stratosphere ascent financed. At the Transamerica Corporation, in New York City, he again met with the famous A. P. Giannini, whose problems of that time left him unreceptive to the stratosphere project.

His devotion to the cause actuated a journey to the Chicago World's Fair, where he consulted with Dr. Frank PHYSICAL CONTINUITY OF THE UNIVERSE

Moulton, Director of the Science Division, for a' stratosphere ascension to be launched from Soldiers Field. However, it developed that Commander Settle, U.S.N., had already been assured of Chicago Daily News support for his stratosphere ascension. Therefore the pilgrim, denied his own ascent and fully convinced that Commander Settle would not achieve sufficient altitude for photographic proof, took advantage of every opportunity to influence others who were favored by organization financing and who might be able to procure requisite confirmation. It was with such in prospect that he arranged an invitation to inspect the Army Air Corps' stratosphere ascension equipment at Wright Field, Dayton, Ohio. And it was there that he directed Captain Albert W. Stevens, U.S.A., to achieve a fourteenmile altitude if it was physically possible. He then knew that such altitude would be required for photographic confirmation of terrestrial sky light and the illusory globular and isolated appearance of any sky area photographed.

In the case of polar expeditions to confirm his disclosure of then unknown land existent and extending beyond both Pole points, it was considered imperative that some known explorer of polar areas be convinced of the reality of Physical Continuity. To that end he determined to present the subject to Captain Sir George Hubert Wilkins, who at that time (September, 1928) was about to embark upon the Antarctic expedition sponsored by the Hearst newspaper interests.

50

Chapter Four

DISCLOSING THE SOUTHERN LAND CORRIDOR INTO "THE HEAVENS ABOVE"

The pilgrim of 1928 accompanied Captain Sir George Hubert Wilkins to a meeting of the Los Angeles Breakfast Club, where Sir Hubert was guest of honor. And he later visited with the famous Australian explorer at his quarters in Hollywood's Hotel Roosevelt, where the salient features of Physical Continuity were illustrated with a miniature globe symbol that permitted the quadrants of the globe to be detached. Needless to relate, greatest stress was laid on the feature of terrestrial land extent. Sir Hubert was fully informed of the unknown and endless land extending beyond the South Pole point, where his expedition was directed.

That conference was of somewhat different nature from some others of this chronicle, for the "modern Columbus" was being heard by one who was also a dreamer as well as a courageous performer in the world of established reality. Hence, the archaic of theory was not permitted to dominate the conference.

It became evident that the explorer was not risking his precious life at the forbidding South Pole merely for the purpose of measuring wind velocity and to gauge the directional activity of ice floes. Sir Hubert seemed wholeheartedly to share the conviction that the South Pole was by no means the southern end of the Earth. His statement afforded eloquent testimony that he was possessed of a powerful urge to go beyond all restrictions of theory in the pioneering spirit of a true explorer: "You know, before leaving England I was advised that if I succeeded in penetrating beyond the South Pole point I would be drawn to another 'planet'

52

PHYSICAL CONTINUITY OF THE UNIVERSE

by the suction of its movement." That provided appropriate amusement, in view of the perceptional portrait then being exhibited. Yet they who were responsible for such expression were not to be censured; the Copernican concept, holding the Universe to be comprised of "isolated globular bodies," permits no other conclusion than that space would be encountered beyond the Pole points of theory.

Sir Hubert was visibly impressed by the prospects presented, and he gave firm assurance that he would continue beyond the traditional mathematical end of the Earth when he said, "Giannini, if you will show me the route to the land you claim exists beyond the South Pole, I will continue on to it in spite of all obstacles." The International News Service at Los Angeles received copy of information designating the route requested by Sir Hubert. And history records his memorable discovery of land beyond the South Pole on December 12, 1928.

The manner in which the theorists may have thereafter misinterpreted the value of that land has very little meaning for this work, dealing with cosmic reality and diametrically opposed to the conjectures of theorists. However, it seems fitting to here reiterate that man's habitual fear of the unknown permits gross misinterpretation of values demanding a change of concept. Man hates to forsake the old and known course. Though newly discovered facts establish that the cherished old of theory has no application to a world of reality, only with the greatest reluctance is the old relinquished.

Accordingly, there was early evidence that such previously unknown land beyond the South Pole was being subjected to a mathematical disguise which was intended to hold intact and preserve the four-hundred-year-old conjecture. The theory was not modified to fit the fact of land extent; but the land extent was discounted to make it fit the theory. The reason and purpose for that southern land extension, linking our Earth with the universe about us, was obscured with another patch of mathematical abstracts generously applied by the theorists. They served only to make
glaringly ridiculous an issue which was then confused out of reason's bounds.

Therefore it is still of timely value to quote another fearless dealer in reality who was heard immediately after Sir Hubert's memorable land discovery of December 12, 1928. The masterful arbiter of fact was the then famous Russian explorer Dumbrova, who announced, "The sensational discovery of land beyond the South Pole by Captain Sir George Hubert Wilkins, on December 12, 1928, demands that science change the concept it has held for the past four hundred years concerning the southern contour of our Earth." Dumbrova, in common with Sir Hubert and a very select group of that time, was unafraid of the space phantom projected by theorists. And, as his words expressed, he had no patience for the fearful mathematical patchwork to provide a feeble temporary, but grossly contradictory, explanation of that previously unknown land's existence.

Although the extent of that southern land continuity was not penetrated, its estimated length of five thousand miles, indicated endless land continuity if there had been proper interpretation of the land's existence. And though the dreamer who charted the course to that land was available as the most competent interpreter, his unmistaken interpretation of values was ignored. Thus, no attempt was made to influence a change of popular concept as dictated by the reality then disclosed. For the reality of that land beyond the South Pole holds eloquent refutation of the Copernican Theory's mathematical limitations of the Earth. It was manifest that figures and limitations of theory dominated as arbiters of cosmic reality. Inasmuch as the land's existence and extent did not conform to the established figurative pattern which contributed to popular misconception, its reality had to be denied.

It is easy to grant to a dreamer, who had toiled to have proof established, the right to believe that the proof would actuate questioning of the archaic theory and concept. Perhaps there was such questioning, unknown to him. How much underlying and unexpressed interest that land beyond PHYSICAL CONTINUTTY OF THE UNIVERSE

the South Pole may have aroused can only be conjectured. But it is certain that the expressions of that time could not be considered a token of spirited awakening by arbiters of the cosmic pattern.

However, the sensational research and explorative enterprise from 1928 until 1956, undertaken almost exclusively by the U.S. Navy's technical divisions, attests to a very definite and surprisingly active interest to determine the facts. Yet the reluctance to express interest openly prevailed until a very recent date.

In a final analysis it may be well that organized science, as a medium through which discovered values are interpreted, must adhere to a more rigid procedure than he whose "unnatural" perception enables him to see beyond the acceptable deductive pattern. He who surpasses the pattern owes allegiance only to his soul. It was such quality which ermitted discovery of values beyond the ordered pattern. Such being the case, adequate allowances should be made by both sides so that better understanding of the acquisition of values may be had. The lesson should by now be learned that the new and the revolutionary cannot be found in orderly deductive pursuits. Where the extraordinary perceptionist, the inventor, the explorer, or even the creative artist, may and must jump headlong without waiting for the sanction and benediction of tradition's establishments, he must have patience to bide his time until orderly science explores to its own satisfaction the merit of extraordinary findings in whatever field of research, invention, or discovery. On the other hand, it behooves established science to withhold too-ready condemnation of the new and the revolutionary until proper investigation has been made of the new presentation, of whatever nature. There is no excuse for organized science to become impatient.

Accordingly, in the over-all word portrait of perceptional values here, it appears to be timely to elaborate upon pertinent features of the fallacious "globe" Earth concept, particularly in relation to the so-called Poles. Some of it may be repetitious. If so, repetition is in order and needs no fur-

Management products and it spectry at

ther apology. This is not a theme so oft repeated of love; hatred, or the many expressions of other human emotion and behavior. This is an original work which has never been published; hence it is necessary at times to repeat the most important and least understood features for the purpose of clarity.

According to the established globe Earth symbol, it must be assumed that any progress beyond the northern or southern geographic centers designated by the Poles would demand a return toward the North Temperate Zone or the South Temperate Zone. The symbol makes such return on the other side a physical necessity. Otherwise—and as the Londoners counseled Sir Hubert Wilkins—one would experience a sharp take-off into space.

The misconception of such return from the other side of the globe symbol is so firmly fixed that popular belief holds that the Earth has in fact been circumnavigated north and south on numerous occasions. The belief has persisted despite the fact that there has never been a latitudinal circumnavigation of the terrestrial area. There has been none because there can be none.

It may be claimed that Admiral Peary, Raoul Amundsen, and other explorers "went over the Pole." However, it must also be known that such "over the Pole" accounts have mistakenly represented the term. Its realistic purpose was to show only that explorers *did* in *fact reach the true Pole points*. To the Poles with a turnabout for return to starting point is possible of accomplishment. But movement to either Pole and "over the Pole" with return to starting point, without turning around, never was and never can be accomplished. It should be realized that explorers of the past did, in certain instances, reach the Pole points. But it should also be realized that they very definitely did not go beyond either Pole and return to their starting point from the opposite side, as popular misconception has held. To and over the Pole point means only movement to and over the assumed mathematical end of the globe symbol, which represents no more than supposed terrestrial extent, whereas over the





17. 5.2016 19:11

" Aliles . OK 4905 5.2016 19:11 Ice OF and Land and Wate, Stratosphere Miles and 17. 7-10 Any Part of Earth's 01-1 Water Luminous outer sky F Land Lost as proven is just an-S SKY other star or planet i rdra to 3 i 0 0 i Connecting Land U.S. Naval Force Areas beyond North Flight 2300 miles be Pole Explored Feb. 1947. Adm. Richard yond South Pole E. Byrd, U.S.N. Jan.13, 1956. Connecting Land Earth's North Pole areas beyond South Pole dis-Earth's covered by Hearst South Pole Wilkens Antartic Expedition and Adm Richard E. Byrd - Dec. THE CREATED UNIVERSE AS IT EXISTS ON A PHYSICALLY CONNECTED PLANE WITH THE EARTH, WHERE EVENY ADDA IS ENDOWED PLANE WITH THE EARTH, WHERE EVERY AREA IS ENDOWED WITH IDENTICAL EARTH ATTRIBUTES

ce "up" is always relative, our celestial cousins look up, ough their inner blue sty, as we do through ours, and be se slightly "star" pattern that we witness. Contrary to popular miscenceptics based on the Illusory, or out from any location on the terrestrial and the celest

Contrary to popular misconception based on the lilusory, shooting up or out from any location on the terrestrial and the celestial would take the hapless applorer away from the Universe structures and project him into inflaits space. Place your thumb on the illustration's strato-sphere scellon, then draw it toward you. That will describe where the space explorer would go, if he did not land back on some land area of the terrestrial. He would be completely last in space where the space explorer would go, if he did not land back on some land area of the terrestrial. He would be completely last in space where the spaces was constructed, or he would be projected upon tome ter-restrial area remote from the point of flight origin. Thus the heralded spaceships would be precisely that and nothing else: any spaceship launched (and there is no doubt that it sould be launched) would either be lest in space laffits or be returned to some area of the Earth. Increases of speed and power would hearten the development whereby it would become lost outside the Universe whole. Such is the ineritable destiny for spaceships. The Universe whole. Such is the ineritable destiny for spaceships. The Universe whole, such as the power-increases to oversome the are of flight would precipitafs the spaceship away from the Universe. On the other hand, insufficient power would restrict the spaceship to the morement of all projectilist, and it would have are of the terrestrial. That flight principie, always demanding consideration in the fing of our most powerful avail wavepos, holds application to the U.S. Navy's superpowered reckets. Their are nold with is increased with every lacrease of alkinde. Centuring the study of the illustration for better underdead in the fing of our most powerful avail wavepos, holds application to the used and your in the study of the illustration for better underdead in the fing of our most powerful avail wavepos, holds application to

with every increase of altitude. Continuing the study of the Illustration for better understanding of the terrestrial "Heavens above," imagine that the luminous terrestrial sky-curves each cover a land area one hundred miles in length and width. Then "cover" the antire terrestrial land with one-hundred-mile sky disk. Thes will give some idea of the countless luminous "rounded and isolated bodies" our connected and continuous outer sky presents to celestrial observation. The results of observation from the celestrial would compare with results of our observations from the anterital. (The magnitude of the terrestrial "heavenly bodies" detected would depend in part on the power of the detecting lenses.)

PHYSICAL CONTINUTTY OF THE UNIVERSE

Pole with continuing movement north from the North Pole or south from the South Pole with return to other known areas of the Earth is impossible.

When one goes beyond the Poles one is moving, as the colloquial aptly describes, "out of this world." One then continues to move over land extending beyond the Earth. That land beyond is not on either side of the Earth that was conjectured by Mr. Copernicus. Such a land factor, strange as it may seem to many, is now firmly established by U.S. naval exploration beyond the Poles.

It would be most fanciful to contend that any unknown land existed beyond the Pole points if one believed that the phrase "over the Pole" really means that explorers of the past went over the Pole points from one side to the other side of a supposedly "isolated globe" Earth. Under such circumstances there could be no "beyond" other than the space originally conjectured. But such performance from one side to the other side of an "isolated globe" Earth is an aspect of popular misconception.

The 1928 polar expeditions of Captain Sir George Hubert Wilkins and Rear Admiral Richard Evelyn Byrd, U.S.N., did penetrate beyond the South Pole point in a southerly direction and discovered that land extended at least five thousand miles BEYOND the original mathematized southern "end" of the Earth. (Incidentally, that estimated five-thousandmile extent represents the greatest estimate possible through triangulation. And there is no other means for estimating.) Modern expeditions have penetrated into that five-thousandmile land extent, but its end has not yet been reached. When the end of the estimate is reached, another similar estimate will be made. Such estimating, and penetration to the limit of the estimate, can continue ad infinitum. There is no physical end to the Earth, north or south.

That 1928 primary estimate indicated land that continues due south from and beyond what had been considered an "isolated globe" Earth. That land extent cannot be shown by the popular "globe" Earth symbol: it is beyond the bounds of that symbol of theory. But it can be visualized by simply

Since "up" is always relative, our celestial cousins look up, or out through their inner blue sky, as we do through ours, and behold the same nightly "star" pattern that we witness.

Contrary to popular misconception based on the illusory, shooting up or out from any location on the terrestrial and the celestial would take the hapless explorer away from the Universe structure and project him into infinite space. Place your thumb on the illustration's stratosphere section, then draw it toward you. That will describe where the space explorer would go, if he did not land back on some land area of the terrestrial. He would be completely lost in space wherein the Universe was constructed, or he would be projected upon some terrestrial area remote from the point of flight origin. Thus the heralded spaceships would be precisely that and nothing else: any spaceship launched (and there is no doubt that it could be launched) would either be lost in space infinite or be returned to some area of the Earth.

Increase of speed and power would hasten the development whereby it would become lost outside the Universe whole. Such is the inevitable destiny for spaceships. The Universe is so ordered that power-increase to overcome the arc of flight would precipitate the spaceship away from the Universe. On the other hand, insufficient power would restrict the spaceship to the movement of all projectiles, and it would have to conform to the arc of flight which would return it to some land area of the terrestrial. That flight principle, always demanding consideration in the firing of our most powerful naval weapons, holds application to the U.S. Navy's superpowered rockets. Their arc and drift is increased with every increase of altitude.

Continuing the study of the illustration for better understanding of the terrestrial "Heavens above," imagine that the luminous terrestrial sky-curves each cover a land area one hundred miles in length and width. Then "cover" the entire terrestrial land with one-hundred-mile sky disks. That will give some idea of the countless luminous "rounded and isolated bodies" our connected and continuous outer sky presents to celestial observation. The results of observation from the celestial would compare with results of our observation from the celestial magnitude of the terrestrial "heavenly bodies" detected would depend in part on the power of the detecting lenses.] PHYSICAL Pole wit or south areas of Whe colloqui continue That lar conjecti as it ma naval e It w land ex phrase past we of a su stance origina to the popula Th Wilkin peneti tion a miles of the mile e triand

19:12

58

WORLDS BEYOND THE POLES

adding another globe symbol on top of the South Pole point. The United States and other governments now have land bases on land which cannot be shown by the globe symbol of 1543.

That land beyond the South Pole was seen through extrasensory perception before human eyes had beheld it and before any mind had deduced its existence. And its reality belatedly established the inadequacy of the four-hundredyear-old conjecture of Earth ends and the Earth's relation to the universe about us. The difficulty of average concept to grasp the fact of such Physical Continuity of the terrestrial with the celestial has resulted from the fixation that the classroom sphere, depicting the Earth, is a proved entity of the Universe. Such was never the case; it was only a symbol of unproved theory.

The theory of 1543 is extremely abstract. It was evolved by the most abstract science. And its framework, as described here, was based on the inescapable error of lens functioning. No amount of observation, and no amount of increased lens power for magnification of luminous celestial areas, can overcome the illusions developed from such lens error.

Therefore, in the light of values now established beyond the Pole points, one may rightfully question how any physical attempt could have been made to verify the mathematized Earth "ends" when the theory containing such ends was developed. At that time, and until very recent years, there existed no physical means whereby progress could be made beyond the assumed ends for determination that such points were not the ends.

A mathematical designation of Earth ends north and south was sufficient for the time of theory. But one should be alert to differentiate between figurative and realistic values of the Universe. By no means is the figure interchangeable with the fact. A famous physicist once referred to that differentiation as follows: "The world of the mathematician is peopled by all sorts of entities that never did, or never could, exist on land or sea or in the universe about us." The apt ref-

Approx. Printers in a special bill

PHYSICAL CONTINUITY OF THE UNIVERSE

56

erence is to the astro-mathematician, whose mathematics ordain a Universe opposed to creative reality.

With understanding that the ancient attempt to interpret the Earth's north and south extent was purely mathematical, it becomes reasonable to question the ends designated by mathematics. Then one can concede the prospect of land and waterways continuing beyond the Poles. With realization of modern discovery which affirms the existence of land beyond, it becomes reasonable to question that land's purpose and where it leads. Then, with acquisition of the observational principles that are firmly established by the sciences, it will not seem out of place to apply such principles in telescopic observation of the universe about us.

The relative relationship of "up" is by no means an innovation by this writer. It has always been known, in spite of the fact that the understanding has not always been afforded practical application. "Up" is always relative to the position we hold anywhere in the Universe structure. When we stand on the land "up there," this terrestrial land we have left behind will have to appear to be "up" to our observation from a celestial area. The fly standing on the ceiling or the floor is as much "up" from either position. Nor is the fly "upside down" when standing on the ceiling. Our concept of values may consider the fly on the ceiling to be upside down, but it can in no way affect the fly's position. The fly stands as firmly on the ceiling as on the floor.

Sitting in the nose of a rocket that is gliding through the stratosphere at an altitude of five hundred miles from the Earth's surface, we will have lost sight of where we entered the dark stratosphere. Then, wherever we look we will observe the luminous points astronomically designated. Now, this is the all-important feature very recently proved: as we look *toward* the sky area covering the land surface we departed from, there will be seen the same luminous points that envelop us from every angle of observation. Then, as altitude is increased, the lights of the celestial will bear no areas. And as the universal sky light will not be arranged in a greater relation of "up" than the lights of the terrestrial sky

direct course over and under our rocket but will appear at every angle, "up" will be everywhere to our observation. "Up" is in fact everywhere. The so-called "Heavens above" are everywhere.

The problem of rationalizing endless land extending beyond Pole points, with the orthodox "globe" Earth concept, precluding any possibility of such land, is conveniently met in the following manner. Grant the imaginary mathematical Poles the physical reality of popular misconception. Let them remain as ends for the Earth of 1543. Continue the Pole points of 1543 to the distance beyond that has to date been penetrated. Mark such points the New South Pole and the New North Pole. Then repeat the performance with every exploratory advance made beyond the New Pole points.

As the 1928 explorers beyond the South Pole estimated a land extent of five thousand miles out of bounds of the Copernican "globe" Earth, the extreme limit of that estimate must be considered our New South Pole, when it has been reached. When future expeditions arrive at that New South Pole five thousand miles beyond the original South Pole, they will estimate another five thousand miles beyond the New South Pole.

That Pole-moving procedure will continue as long as men inhabit the Earth and answer the urge to explore such land highways extending beyond both Pole points. And as they continue to penetrate the northern and southern land extensions of the traditional Earth area, they will establish that penetration is being accomplished into celestial areas which, from our present positions on terrestrial level, must appear to be "up," or out. One may for the present continue to retain the concept

One may for the present continue to retain the concept of Earth isolation if it is beyond one's ability to relinquish it. The natural course of events will conveniently modify yesteryear's concept without knowledge of the individual. Truth has a very subtle way of entering where it is not wanted. As each successive exploit of man along the northern and southern land highways unifying the terrestrial and

PHYSICAL CONTINUITY OF THE UNIVERSE

the celestial bears confirmation that the Earth is not isolated, the dominant misconception will be dispelled. Such discernment will not come like a sharp hypodermic injection. It will develop like the slow but certain change in growth of body tissue. Then will the Poles of yesteryear's understanding be stripped of their restrictive domination.

It must become most obvious that there are no northern or southern limits to the Earth after explorers have penetrated ten, twenty, and fifty thousand miles beyond the originally assumed ends. And the continuing land being penetrated must therefore represent areas of the celestial. After such extensive penetration, the question would naturally arise: What else can it possibly represent?

Without the stimulus of this perceptional portrait of cosmic values, there has been periodic effort to penetrate the immediate Antarctic Continent this side of the South Pole since the year 1739. However, early explorers were compelled to retrace their course after reaching various points of the vast Antarctic Plateau. They were denied access to the Pole point because of lack of essential mechanical equipment now at hand. And since they could not reach the Pole, they certainly could not have hoped to penetrate beyond the Pole.

The general misunderstanding of southern polar conditions may be realized from the following descriptive account of the Antarctic Continent which bars the course to and beyond the South Pole: "A realm of mystery! The Pole is located upon a plateau ten thousand feet high in the center of a vast continent of five million square miles, fifty percent larger than the United States. Upon all but one hundred square miles of Antarctica lies a cap of thick ice glittering upon high plateaus and lofty mountain ranges which give the continent an average height of sixty-five hundred feet, or twice the height of Asia."

In the light of modern knowledge concerning southern polar terrain and that area's width, it becomes important to re-examine the four-hundred-year-old concept as it relates to the final quadrant, south, of a supposed isolated sphere.

60

In harmony with the conceptional values originally expressed, can such vast land area and its mountains be explained? In any attempt to harmonize today's discovered reality with yesterday's theory, one must bear in mind that no stretch of the imagination can transform land and mountains into ice.

Recall the elementary provisions of the Copernican Theory that, because of the daily and yearly movements of the supposedly isolated globe Earth on its imaginary axis, the two extremes of that inconceivably rapidly moving globe, or sphere, would accomplish the least movement in time and space. And they would receive less of the Sun's heat as a result of the mathematically prescribed tilt of the Earth "planet" as it made daily movement in its assumed orbit to achieve day and night, while making a secondary movement toward and then away from the Sun to arrange the seasons we experience.

Early interpretation of theory's values held that there would have to be experienced a perceptible tapering of the Earth "body" from the greatest equatorial width to that of the Pole points. However, experience teaches that such condition does not hold. The tapering is imperceptible; it is negative in comparison with the Earth's greatest width. Moreover, in precise conformance to theory, the prescribed movements of theory would demand that the so-called ends be of ice, which is somewhat different from the solid land and mountains found to exist and to be coated with ice. The factor of ice covering for polar areas of the terrestrial results from the position of such areas in relation to the Universe whole, and from the distribution of magnetic force throughout the Universe whole. The magnetic dispensation does vary throughout terrestrial areas in accordance with the natural laws governing its universal distribution. But the magnetic force of the Creation is by no means

But the magnetic force of the Creation is by no means dependent on misconceived man-made rules of behavior. Man may assume the structure of the Universe as he will. And he may ordain a fantasy of movement for the continuous Universe structure which his deduction has dissected

lane and so and the second Physics

PHYSICAL CONTINUITY OF THE UNIVERSE

into multiple disconnected areas. However, and strange as it may seem to man's egotism, cosmic reality makes no pro-

vision for man's hopeful but vacuous deduction. Descriptive material dealing with Antarctica mentions that penguins and whales abound in this previously assumed desolate area of ice and glaciers and "eternal darkness," and that the mountains hold a fabulous fortune in coal and ores. Now reconsider that ancient theory, which to account plausibly for the experienced long days, short days, and seasons as the assumed isolated globe Earth prescribe its assumed yearly course toward and away from the Sun, made it imperative that the assumed ends of an assumed globe would have to be ice. They could never contain the land and minerals of modern record, and the profusion of animal life known to exist.

The awesome decree of the Koran described the northern and southern assumed extremities of an Earth then believed to be flat as "the lands of Eternal Darkness." Are they? The unknown is always fearful and forbidding. Hence it must be considered dark.

As land, mountains, minerals, and profusion of animal life are found to constitute the Antarctic area this side of the South Pole, land, vegetation, and life are to be found as progress is made beyond the Pole and out of terrestrial boundaries.

At that particular Pole point, and for a distance beyond, are experienced the most intense winds and blizzards, which act as a barrier to progress beyond the Earth. Such conditions seem to be an expression of Divine Will which demands that terrestrial man be receptive to cosmic values before he is permitted to penetrate the ice barrier between the terrestrial and the celestial. Beyond the barrier will be found a warmer climate, with land and waterways. And it is there that celestial cousins await terrestrial man's arrival. And if one asks how far beyond, it will suffice to record that the distance is negligible, with modern transportation speed.

The northern and southern terrestrial extensions have until very recently been denied in the same manner that the

Characterization of the state of the

eastern and western water extensions were denied prior to the fifteenth century. Yesteryear's archaic Ptolemaic Theory prohibited terrestrial width because the sky seemed to meet the water at the eastern and western horizons. And the globe symbol, also founded on illusion, has restricted movement beyond the globe's assumed ends. The fifteenth-century experience taught that "things are not what they seem." We have learned that we need not "shoot up" or "shoot down" in movement from one side to the other of an assumed globe Earth. We have learned that we can make such movement without "falling over the edge" of the Earth. Unfortunately, we have not yet collectively learned that we may move straight ahead from the Earth's assumed ends to reach areas of the universe about us which appear "up," or out, from terrestrial position.

The Earth globe symbol would seem to require an upand-down movement from Boston to Hong Kong, and vice versa. But experience has taught that movement between such points is on the same physical plane. Regardless of what the globe symbol depicts, it should be understood that the Earth's realistic arrangement in the space of its construction is as if both sides of the Earth were shown as flat surface areas.

Please don't get lost. This has nothing whatever to do with the archaic flat-Earth concept of the Ptolemaic kings. If one cuts the map surface of the globe symbol from Pole to Pole, and stretches out both sides of the map, it will show the realistic course of movement from Boston to Hong Kong. There is no movement up or down. But the globe symbol must make it appear that there is.

The relation of the entire terrestrial area with the celestial is the same. "Up" is always relative. And we move straight ahead from assumed terrestrial ends to reach the celestial areas which are *apparently "up*," or out, from the terrestrial. Chapter Five

STRATOSPHERE REVELATIONS

"Things are not what they seem."

The pilgrim of 1928 was aware that land discovered beyond the South Fole point confirmed only one aspect of Physical Continuity. He knew that there would have to be photographic confirmation of his disclosure concerning terrestrial sky light and the deceptively globular and isolated appearance of outer sky areas. Only through such proof could he hope to establish the illusory nature of astronomical conclusions dealing with celestial areas.

Hence his pilgrimage was directed toward procuring the required photographic proof through a stratosphere ascent which would permit photographing an area of the Earth's luminous outer sky surface from stratosphere darkness. Though there had never been a record of terrestrial sky light, he knew the condition would be confirmed if it was possible for him to ascend into the stratosphere. The lens deceptions contingent upon telescopic observation and photography of luminous celestial areas was most clear to him, but duty to his cause seemed to demand that he spare no effort to show the comparisons at terrestrial level so that others might comprehend the illusions. Therefore from 1929 until 1935 he sought means whereby he might ascend into the stratosphere. And during that period he recorded the conditions of lights and their movements which produced illusion in the workaday world at terrestrial level.

He relentlessly pursued the mathematical contradictions of theory which had over a period of four hundred years made an incomprehensible patchwork of the universe about us. Though the abstract mathematical values were under-

65

time and a second the side of a second second

Manyon press or percent

standingly applicable in the fifteenth century, when only the abstract could apply in an interpretation of cosmic values, they loomed as poor makeshift in the light of modern research and discovery. For nights without number he patiently observed the brilliant but deceptive beacons of the celestial sky from vantage points on the desert sand and from lofty mountain ledges. In such application he was able to compare the movement of lights observed at every angle on terrestrial level with the seeming movement of lights at celestial level. And he discerned the synonymity of illusions developed from light manifestations at both levels.

The simplest observations held a meaning most profound. And he who dutifully sought the meaning watched and recorded the apparent movement, or "twinkling," of stationary streetlights in Oakland, California. That observation was made from the deck of a ferry plying the seven miles of water from San Francisco to Oakland. Such simple observation proved that the streetlights' seeming motion was attributable to the motion of water between his sensitive optic lenses and the lights of Oakland. And it was thereby discerned that known and unknown conditions existing between a telescope lens and luminous gaseous sky areas of the celestial produce the same illusion of motion.

areas of the celestial produce the same illusion of motion. He never tired of experimenting with the play of electricity in the filament of light bulbs of every size and variety. He observed the light's movement from every angle, and under every condition. And such enterprise afforded proof of the influence all light exerts on the optic lens, and on every other lens, for all of which the human lens has provided the pattern.

Observation of the light distortions resulting from magnification of light at various distances provided foundation for understanding of the observational error leading to the absurd astronomical conclusion of "planetary rings." His perception reduced the so-called celestial "rings" to unreal whirling companions of correspondingly unreal astro-mathematico-globular entities assumed to constitute the Universe.

His persistent application and study of the most humble

These sectors are the

PHYSICAL CONTINUITY OF THE UNIVERSE

but realistic manifestations at terrestrial level brought discernment of the complete lack of meaning in seeming manifestations at celestial level. The astronomically prescribed celestial features of "puffs of smoke in a barrel," "double stars," "galaxies," etc., were reduced to simpler but realstic values of cosmic expression adequately described in following pages.

The uninvolved play of searchlights on a darkened sky, or other dark area, proved the inability of the lens to record any area faithfully. As the searchlight disclosed that it was compelled to reproduce its circular lens outline on formations of every nature other than globular, it was made manifest that areas not globular in reality were made deceptively globular by the lens.

The distorting influence of mist and fog on luminous areas and objects of the land and the waters contributed to his elaborate ritual of the years. And the study of such influence at work brought confirmation of Physical Continuity before the first photograph of terrestrial sky-light distortion existed. And that single feature materially contributed to the premise that the Universe as astronomically assumed to be can never exist.

It was found that halos and rings, and spheroidal intruders of reality's magnificent scene, are found wherever and whenever one seeks them under conditions making for their illusive development. In consideration of the ease with which they are promiscuously manufactured, there is little wonder that they are observed in telescopic observations of the celestial.

He diligently watched and studied the movements of airplane lights reflected against the darkened sky and against the background of other lights in near-by hills and distant mountains. And he was permitted to discern the gross deception the moving airplane lights would impose on the immature mind of some native from an undeveloped region of our civilization. Such a native, lacking knowledge of the altitudinal relation of hills, mountains, and the moving airplane lights and their relation to other lights in hills

and mountains and of the celestial sky, would be unmistakably awed by the indefinable spectacle. It was found reasonable to conclude the native's ignorance of the placement and purpose of the various lights, in relation to those of the unknown airplane in motion, would permit no other determination than that the moving airplane lights represented some fearful unknown entity or condition of the so-called "Heavens above."

Though familiarity with moving airplane lights at night enables the more enlightened to comprehend realistic value of the lights and their movement, they are, nevertheless, as readily confused by corresponding light movement and light distortions developed at their immediate terrestrial level. Hence it may be understood that the measure of deception for the average person is multiplied by the seeming movement of known and unknown lights at celestial level. Early experimentation established that illusion can readily be fostered in the most astute minds through land surface observation of the light aura which, under conditions favorable to its development, enshrouds an airplane's lights as well as the plane and produces the illusion of a luminous disk moving through the night sky. Inasmuch as a saucer is a disk, the illusion of "flying saucers" is imposed.

It was also proved that haze, fog. clouds, and angles of observation contribute to the foregoing and numerous other illusions. It was further established that even on a very clear night the lights of an airplane in motion present nothing but a "flying saucer" if they are observed through a translucent window glass.

The same illusory developments were found to apply to a bright arclight at the negligible distance of fifty feet from the observing lens as they apply to the "moon" at its estimated distance of about 335,000 miles. And, as distance lends enchantment, the illusion determinable as such at fifty feet is without question accepted as celestial reality when advanced by an astronomical conclusion which holds no possible hope of determination. Though the disguise and

Management property on one of the

PHYSICAL CONTINUITY OF THE UNIVERSE

projected illusions of lights and luminous areas can'be ably penetrated at a distance of fifty feet on terrestrial level, they do, nevertheless, impose temporary deception until investigative determination of their realistic value is had. Hence, consider the enlargement of deception from the same disguise at distances prohibiting a determination of values.

Observation of the unpretentious flame of an ordinary match eloquently affirmed principles of lens function and deceptions resulting therefrom. Experimentation established that the perpendicular flame of a lighted match in the darkness is automatically distorted by the camera lens, which, in night photograph, causes the flame to be reduced to a horizontal line. The situation developed in photograph from an airplane at an altitude of only two miles. It was thereby perceived that reducing the perpendicular flame to a flameless horizontal line constitutes primary expression of all lens convergence. An increase of photographing altitude developed the secondary expression in lens function, producing the curve, as previously related. The camera lens curved that same horizontal line up at both ends in the beginning of an arc. On complete lens convergence, achieved at greater photographing altitude, the match presented the photographic appearance of a luminous disk.

The qualification should be made for readers who are unfamiliar with the fact that light is always photographed as white. Hence, though it was known that the white disk represented a luminous disk, the photographed area in a black-and-white photograph was white.

This simple match experiment was not considered too simple or unimportant for the United States Army Corps' application of many hours. Therefore, consider what the lens is capable of doing to a straight line and how it can make globular and isolated luminous sky areas that are not globular or isolated. Then it may be possible to reconcile the illusions developing from observation of the celestial with that two-thousand-year-old dictum: "With eyes ye see

68

not, yet believe what ye see not." That parable, too, merits repetition on every page of this book. Its meaning may be generally understood after another two thousand years.

It was found on another occasion that the match flame would, through optic lens function, develop an aura of greenish-red light when held in one's hand and viewed through mildly watering eyes. In other words, there would be formed, by the optic lens detecting the flame through a moisture film, a luminous and colorful circle which seemed to envelop the flame. That illusion in observing a known light not more than six or eight inches from the detecting optic lens, and at a time when the least additional moisture between the lens and its object exerted such influence on the optic lens which distorted the object, holds very definite relation to telescopic lens detection of luminous celestial sky areas. Telescopic detection of luminous celestial areas must be had at tremendous distances and through numerous distorting and obscuring media. In some celestial sky-light areas those media become at times much more powerful agents of the illusory than the eye moisture between an optic lens and a known luminous area close at hand.

Though there need not prevail at celestial level a corresponding_volume of moisture influencing illusory lens creations seen in the lighted-match aura, there is unmistakable radiation from the gaseous content of all observed luminous celestial areas. The influence of such radiation between the detecting telescopic lens and a luminous celestial area, in conjunction with other conditions of the stratosphere, can be expected to develop corresponding match-flame illusion of one and even more luminous circles. Such circles, or socalled "satellites," can then deceptively appear to be circling around the observed luminous celestial area.

At this point it should be explained that it is not only the distorting influence of media through which light is observed, and the function of light itself at the point of observation, which contribute to production of the illusory. There exists beyond such factors the influence which the observed light exerts on the detecting lens. There is exPHYSICAL CONTINUITY OF THE UNIVERSE

pressed the value of "the more you look, the less you see." Too much looking distorts color. Too intent observation of light and luminous areas produces the distortion of light shadows, or shading. Continued observation of too-intense light causes the luminous area to become black. "Let there be light." Yet the world of illusion is clut-

"Let there be light." Yet the world of illusion is cluttered with light emanations. The Sun becomes a positive bevy of multicolored globes when observed at the angle proper for their development. And in the multiple globes there are multiple smaller globular patterns. The Universe of illusion has no end of globes and spheres and whirling globular "bodies," though none exist in fact. The terrestrial parallel of heat radiation's power to dis-

The terrestrial parallel of heat radiation's power to distort luminous areas and objects was found in observation of a series of wall lights that were clear glass electric light bulbs. They extended at intervals of ten feet along the interior wall of a room one hundred feet in length. The room was heated from open ventilation on the opposite wall ten feet away. From a position on the ventilator side of the room, observation was made of the electric lights at the further end of the room, fifty to one hundred feet away. Hence the heat waves from the open ventilators were between the observing sensitive optic nerves and the electric lights. The motion of the heat waves, though not detected by the optic lens, produced the optical illusion that every light was flickering, or "twinkling." A shift of position to the opposite side of the room, where the lights were seen without heat-wave interference, at once permitted observation of the realistic unflickering lights, thereby proving the illusion.

It is significant to note that this illusory condition was found to develop when the heat waves lacked sufficient force and volume to be seen by the optic lens. The radiation exerted its illusory action though it was not seen as a barrier to and distorter of light observation.

Earlier a counterpart of heat waves' influence was shown in the influence of water motion on the sensitive optic nerves as the optic lens detected streetlights in Oakland.

Associate property and a specify?

Under such conditions of observation the larger and more luminous streetlights were subjected to corresponding influence, and they afforded the same illusory performance. However, it is pertinent to record that the streetlights' movement was more pronounced at a distance of fice to seven miles than the illusory movement of electric lights at distances of from fifty to one hundred feet.

There is a lesson here of greater illusory movement with an increase of distance from observed luminous area. It has considerable to do with the Galilean premise of illusion, "rounded bodies circling or ellipsing in space." Consideration of astronomical distances should bring understanding of Physical Continuity. And it should assist one to know that movement may be had from the terrestrial Poles into the universe about us.

As this is written, a tiny volce seems to bring an astronomer's expostulation that no such deceptions can be imposed upon the magnificent lenses of astronomy's workshop. And it contends that the greater power of telescope lenses penetrates the conditions that create the illusory. Therefore it should be said that no amount of light magnification can produce greater clarity. The light and the lens seem to resent magnifying: increased magnification of light and luminous areas develops a greater volume of light distortion. It becomes evident that the brilliant writer of yesteryear, Tiffany Thayer, was cognizant of such a feature when he referred to the two-hundred-inch telescope lens then being perfected as "the white elephant of Mount Palomar." That lens is competent to magnify all the illusions of the centuries. Lens magnification of light and huminous areas, and the light distortion that ensues, is that which produces "canyons" on the Moon and a grotesque array of astronomical entities "that never did and never could exist on land or sea or in the universe about us."

Light magnification is the imponderable which produces the *light shadings* in luminous celestial areas. Such light shadings within luminous sky areas are at times heralded as "clouds" in the stratosphere over the celestial sky light area;

and the second size is a second of

PHYSICAL CONTINUITY OF THE UNIVERSE

73

at other times, they are claimed to be vegetation on the celestial land under the sky light.

At this point it is well to repeat that telescope lenses cannot penetrate celestial sky light. It is true that clouds and vegetation are helpful to human beings. Without the clouds vegetation might not exist. Hence one may take one's choice as to what light shadings represent, other than light shadings. Though clouds and vegetation exist under the light which extends throughout the Universe whole, such conditions cannot be detected through the luminous sky envelope. All that telescope lenses detect is an aspect of the luminous sky.

These and innumerable corresponding truths of experimentation and brain observation have been developed through unremitting effort to refute or to verify the disturbing perceptional portrait of the realistic Universe. For that portrait was presented to that early pilgrim as a burdensome and heartbreaking gift from the Force which ordains our individual destinies. The gift could not be rejected, because the Force persisted in its endowment. But is it to be wondered that he who was so endowed made periodic attempts to abandon the gift? The hours he consumed in tedious combing through the centuries' accumulation of astro-mathematical data embodying glaring contradictions that resulted from organized endeavor to sustain the postulate of terrestrial isolation constituted a period which could have thrice told the fables of "a thousand and one nights" fame. And time would have been left to erect all the unreal mathematical universes that history records.

To accomplish a project of such magnitude that it opened the centuries' ice-blocked paths to the universe about us, that early pilgrim's elaborate laboratory was generally the uncluttered platform of the desert sands. And his customary astronomical observatory was an unsheltered mountain ledge. But his equipment was superior to the most powerful telescopes of Mount Wilson and Mount Palomar. At the latter, the two-hundred-inch lens was then being ground and primed "to see all and know all." Absurdum/ Absurdum/ It

the trace that truly seed. And telescope lenses do not have

The second secon

The formation approach of the upturned, or partial rest on athes of the terrain where Piccardinational homeog of the Earth's surface was to be a standard be a seen was the partition of the standard be seen was the partipartial at development of the sky area being

The first had not achieved sufficient altitude to formation of a complete disk with tool proceedings confirmed lens function and the

the second state of the se

DIVALCAL CONTINUITY OF THE UNIVERSE

It in the second state of the second state of the second state of the upturned disk, as shown at the beginning of the upturned disk, as shown at the beginning of the upturned disk, as shown at the beginning of the upturned disk, as shown at the beginning of the upturned disk, as shown at the beginning of the upturned disk, as shown at the beginning of the upturned disk, as shown at the beginning of the upturned disk, as shown at the beginning of the upturned disk, as shown at the beginning of the upturned disk, as shown at the beginning of the upturned disk as the second disk. Then the upturned disk are as of the Universe, as a down-turned curved area, and that condition exists, there is presented a complete urface, which is known as a disk. We do not speak of under curved areas, when they present such formation, they known as disk-like.

The lens completes the circle because the lens is circuwith completion of the circle, the disk area is detected, here has done its job. Then the mind adds the finishing which causes the illusory circular outline of the sky are to have body property. The fullness of body must exist in the adult mind, though there be no such fullness of body months.

The appearance of that particular sky area being photomoded in 1931 impelled Piccard to announce: "The Earth opport as an illuminated upturned disk." However, it is a synchronic that Piccard meant that the photographed sky opported as an illuminated upturned disk.

The word "illumination" has application in this instance between there was illumination. But there was no luminosity. There was not sufficient darkness of stratosphere background between to develop. Though the sky area being phophotophed from within the sky depth was not luminous be promy illumination was sufficient to obscure the land office. Only increased altitude, with additional stratotion darkness, would develop luminosity.

becard acknowledged in the early descriptive account that he could see nothing of the land surface: "A copperbland cloud enveloped the Earth." There is no doubt that the could be the could be the could be the could be the meant well. But The, of the land surface of world's 13 ein the could be the could be the could be the could be the the could be the could be the could be the could be the the could be the could be the could be the could be the the could be the could be the could be the could be the the could be the could be the could be the could be the the could be the the could be the the could be the the could be the the could be the the could be the the could be the the could be the could be

The poly of the barh could be seen or photographed. (2) it is only an infinite small area of the Earth's entire sky that provided the presence of in "illuminated upturned disk." The opper-colored 'cloud' was part of the gaseout are carsin which was developing luminosity. Acounding the photograph plates displayed by Pic

Accordingly dis photograph is that he had not achieved and more than the had not achieved and more the lens development of the compete due that Provide gone beyond the outer sky surface and date that access stratosphere darkness, the complete disk would save been developed by the camera lens, and the use strategrate background would have caused the gas. mu shy illumination to possess fiery luminosity.

Observe Figure 4 in the next chapter. Released to the tion's sectors endrors in 1930, it shows how every area of Larthy hummons outer sky would appear from sufficient untere in stransphere darkness and from all celestial land and if the lummus disk-like areas were to be drawn into serplite codes the lower half of each would describe the wood dik of Piccard's announcement when viewed from above Or I one turns the illustration upside down, toe will not the uptormed disk. In viewing any luminous and the those shown from the depth of stratosphere daring and from celest al land areas, the half-circle curves processed a distr. There should be no confusion on that processed in ancient the best of the stabilished in ancient Raterbre B they laid passested V-2 rockets.

Unimumation, when the luminous disk-like areas are detected at terrestill or celestial level, the human mind the twice and the state of celestial level, the human momentum provide budy property which does not exist. To use many does the realistic Universe become infested the twice which could not exist. The Earth area of the twice which could not except the "isolated globe relation. Autoemical dogue decreed that the luminous "budges addit in the solated globular," or spherical budges addit in the signific and such being the case the Earth and the dear of "astro bubbles" was imposed?

PHYSICAL CONTINUITY OF THE UNIVERSE

while we are at it, it might be well to turn to Figure 5 while we are at it, it might be well to turn to Figure 5 entitled "The U.S. Navy's V-2-rocket-camera photographs entitled the illusion." The title is most fitting. The photo-disple the well to turn to Figure 5. dispel the shows a luminous outer surface area of the Earth's graph an altitude of sixty-five miles "their graph snows a littude of sixty-five miles. "Altitude" means sky from all the Earth's surface, hence the photograph was distance from an approximately fifty-five miles beyond the outer sky taken approximate been a little more than fifty-five miles, because the distance from land surface to sky varies at because and at different places the sky is only seven miles away; at other points it may be ten miles.

Figure 5 is a reproduction of the original V-2-rocketcamera photograph of a small area of the Earth's entire sky. The photograph was not taken on the perpendicular, as was the case in Piccard's photograph of 1931. Hence it shows only at an angle the complete disk area which Piccard's perpendicular photography would have shown if he had ascended to the V-2-rocket height. The rocket camera would have shown a round disk, rather than a foreshortened oval, if it had been in the rocket's tail so that it could photograph on the perpendicular during the rocket's ascent. As the rocket descended it was drifting at an angle; hence all photographs of the outer sky had to be at an angle. Had the rocket avoided drifting and descended in a perpendicular course, it would have shown the full disk area indicated in Figures 3 and 4.

That original photograph of an area of the Earth's luminous outer sky surface, seemingly globular and isolated, is the most important photograph in the history of the world. It tells more of the realistic universe about us than all the astronomical volumes compiled throughout the centuries It needs only the proper interpretation. And if terrestrial man is not competent to interpret its meaning at this time, he should be denied acquisition of the universe about us.

The white area of The 510 2016 is 19 http://which covers all sky areas. The dark areas depict house high proings developing from the gaseous movement which pro-

the lath Other factors may have influenced the des the light Other into been a very powerful automatic that as have not that distance, magnification of the the phone phase occurred Then the clear luminosity the second distribution of the white patches. But the second distribution of the second distribution o that surchasta which be lack would become manifest Treas of the carlier to such light shading being

The preference affect acceptable if it means gas and formation. Otherwise it becomes ridiculous. If the the surface state parches were in fact atmospheric cloud, from land surface, the surface of the Earth and the detected. Nowhere does it appear; and it could be appear only through the application of an the photographic medium capable of penetrating light-penetrating medium developed In modern research, but its application can always be dethe street or area photographed through best become dutorted As illustration, green vegetation is more on white and the normal contour of objects be-

Theogy the modules referred to, infrared and extra-sen-tion the bas application to photography within distance true mer is a mered of its application to telescopy.

is any pured or if there is ever developed, a medium and the second sec and its long ever atronomers will then be permitted to and the furnish universe about us. Then will they oband address about us. Then will they address of and the standard the luminous outer standard de-transfer of land. Then will they detect the abun-tion of standard denied by astronomical conclu-tion of the standard denied by astronomical concluthe contains and that vegetation will give the he to the alternation and that vegetation will give the

No altoward of an anglion that corestone No altowards, or his most powerful telescope lenses, and the difference of the most powerful telescope camera and the telescopic camera of any are at the universe about us. No telescopic camera

PRYSICAL CONTINUITY OF THE UNIVERSE

ever photographed other than the same sky surface area ever photographice deceptively disk-like and isolated by the lens which is made deer here. Therefore, strange as it may seem, function described networks, strange as it may seem, photographs of luminous celestial areas with fullness, or body, are products of illusion. The tragedy of their display body, are product the misconception they foster. The lensis expressed by the disk area of celestial sky is the only thing photoformed thisk the disk area must develop the delusion that a full and isolated body exists.

In view of Figure 4 showing what every terrestrial sky area would appear to be from the dark stratosphere and area would appear and areas of the Universe, Professor Piccard's photographic development of a partial disk with incomplete uminosity was not generally considered as evidence of the illusions described. Effort was therefore intensified to have photographs of the Earth's luminous outer sky made from greater altitude which would show a complete disk with luminosity. The requisite altitude was considered fourteen miles, four miles beyond Piccard's altitude.

With that objective, a journey was made to the U.S. Army Air Corps' base at Wright Field at Dayton, Ohio. There Major Hoffman and Captain Albert W. Stevens were making elaborate preparations for a stratosphere ascent, and it was believed that they could be induced to achieve a fourteen-mile altitude, where photographic confirmation of lens deceptions would be had.

Captain Stevens, then considered the leading aerial photographer, had taken numerous photographs of the business "ction of Dayton, Ohio, at an altitude of five miles. Photostaphs from that altitude, doubtless with a very powerful imera lens, showed the known concrete structures of the business district being merged together by lens function. Such merging confirmed that photographs at greater altiude would cause the concrete structures deceptively to appear as rounded, or globular.

Although the converging function of all lenses had long been established, the extraordinary photoglashis lesserted known principles and contributed additional knowledge that

the first of create unumerable illusions at terrestrial and the illusions would develop from observation of and convictors with which we are most familiar Beer a six on difficult to determine that there would be and quality of lens-developed the second and photographic observations of rethe entropy of the sease which are entropy unknown some putography has likewise established the gross

and gross altitudinal photographs of famil. terran where rivers, seemingly drawn to the the second and deprived of natural depth and width and the destroy characteristics as rivers and were made dependently to appear as streaks on the land surface.

The plane of Major Hoffman and Captain burger of 1934 inspected the stratospherement and prescribed the altinon regional for phoengraphic confirmation of his earlier the mession altitude considered necessary was fourthe miles in miles from land surface to sky and four the sky. Captain Several provides a state of the woold make every effort to the builder have been the ascent was under way. See Developmenter, 1935 the ascent attained There is only president that at that altitude were made conand including the story of the story and and the second second second released when requested there are hotber important development bearing

Centurity until October, 1946, when the and the males And its camera returned sensational and an ar de of a Juninous, globular, and isoin the light how a luminous terrestrial sky

ENSIGAL CONTINUITY OF THE UNIVERS area estimated at three hundred thousand miles wide. It too area continely globular and isolated.

In comparing such rocket-camera photographs (made

In comparing S. Naval Research Bureau) it is important possible by that the globular and isolated appearance is to observe at every photographing distance from the outer hy surface. There are no variations of contour; but there are variations of the light shadings and light distortions which this work has properly stressed.

With such conclusive photographic evidence of terrestral sky light and the lens-developed deceptions of the sky's contour, there was reason to believe that some acknowledgment of the pilgrim's claims would be forthcoming from the established scientific order. It was reasoned that such vivid expression of lens deceptions would enable the most skeptical to perceive that identical deceptions were experienced in all telescopic observation of luminous celestial areas. As a result of the sensational rocket-camera proof of celestial and terrestrial sky light synonymity and the apparent globularity and isolation of sky areas, it seemed that almost anyone would realize that astronomy has dealt only with celestial sky light and illusory features developed by telescopic lenses.

The illusions now proved to develop from telescopic intervations of the celestial attest that it was natural for Copernicus, Galileo, Newton, and others of their times to conclude that luminous celestial areas are globular and "olated 'bodies." The illustrious gentlemen lacked modern mechanical devices for proving otherwise. Such being the tant, it was necessary to prescribe mathematical space orbits for the seeming movement of such illusion-born entities and "bodies" became so fixed that it was impossible to return to the 1543 starting point for investigation of the premise. Though numing your for investigated the prem-there could be no constructive investigated in the abance of more recent mechanical equipment. It is only

O REYOND THE POL

and and and ment of such equipment that prov and a second development from the illinon attronomical equipment, the carly year of the carly year of the carly year of the construction entronomical and the construction The desired the rocket's perfection the state of the Dr. Unidard did. At that time twenty, did not dream that he would live to un the second memory performance, which has dethe star of a modern mechanics, which surpus the

a should up the corridors of time, it took twents ment to where these racions for proof of most sensational dis the such a powerful mechanand the sent for proof were first used to destroy. It mught re the ters shard for profound scientific purpose but a fee that the mutany had become seriously interested and development to meet the challenge of the worst maria lanton, World War H.

and more produced for this work's principal we were what and water and life which archaic the and densed was discovered. Thus land's existence had and the sector of an illusory condition accepted as in a logel from that illusion, it was of utmost imthere was advanced in 1543 The second secon

NUMBER CONTINUES

me side in the other side of what was considered a globe forth. The feature stressed was that of the eastern and santh water extensions then recently discovered to connet the Old World with the New. The width had in he more regardless of what the length might be Program ans east to west rather than to north and south. If there wind northern and southern extensions, it was unimportant to the time.

Promulgation of the globe-Earth idea was sumplified by the evident fact that the Sun rises in the East and sets the ine West And it was further advanced through understand ing that one could sail to the West and ultimately arrive at points in the East. It appeared reasonable to assume that the Earth's contour was that of a globe, or sphere Since the assumed globe Earth had eastern and western limits in time and space, mathematical northern and southern limits which would make it conform to a sphere had to be provided Thus mathematical formula decreed that Earth contour is comparable to that of assumed globular and isolated celeareas. Though the assumed globularity and isolation of cele tial areas has since been proved illusory, the framers of theory were obliged to accept such apparent conditions as fact. Hence the terrestrial, also assumed to be a globular and isolated area of the Universe whole, like celestial areas was also assumed to be "circling or ellipsing in space.

The ancient theorists, lacking modern equipment for determination of cosmic reality, were convinced that the telescope lens was a faithful recorder of celestial conditions Unfortunately, lens capriciousness was never considered in determination concerning arrangement and movement in the Universe. However, from that faulty assumption of globuarity and isolation there developed a basis for precise time have used to be a set of the set plication of hours. And the hours, naturally, corresponded the assumed Earth sphere's assumed daily movement

PHYSICAL CONTINUITY OF THE UNIVERSE

one side to the other side of what was considered a globe Earth. The feature stressed was that of the eastern and western water extensions then recently discovered to connect the Old World with the New. The width had to be known, regardless of what the length might be. Progress was east to west rather than to north and south. If there existed northern and southern extensions, it was unimportant to the time.

Promulgation of the globe-Earth idea was simplified by the evident fact that the Sun rises in the East and sets in the West. And it was further advanced through understanding that one could sail to the West and ultimately arrive at points in the East. It appeared reasonable to assume that the Earth's contour was that of a globe, or sphere. Since the assumed globe Earth had eastern and western limits in time and space, mathematical northern and southern limits which would make it conform to a sphere had to be provided. Thus mathematical formula decreed that Earth contour is comparable to that of assumed globular and isolated celestial areas. Though the assumed globularity and isolation of celestial areas has since been proved illusory, the framers of theory were obliged to accept such apparent conditions as fact. Hence the terrestrial, also assumed to be a globular and isolated area of the Universe whole, like celestial areas was also assumed to be "circling or ellipsing in space."

The ancient theorists, lacking modern equipment for determination of cosmic reality, were convinced that the telescope lens was a faithful recorder of celestial conditions. Unfortunately, lens capriciousness was never considered in determination concerning arrangement and movement in the Universe. However, from that faulty assumption of globularity and isolation there developed a basis for precise time measurement. Where previously the terrestrial day could be known with but two parts, the periods of light and darkness, the theory of terrestrial globularity and isolation made it possible to gauge the light and the dark periods through the application of hours. And the hours, naturally, cotresponded to the assumed Earth sphere's assumed daily movement.

It may be perceived that the same time measurement could have applied if, contrariwise, it had been assumed that the Sun described a daily course around the Earth from east to west. Then it would have made little difference if the Earth were assumed to be globular, cylindrical, or tubular in contour. Sun movement could provide hours of the day as readily as Earth movement did.

The assumed circling movement of the assumed Earth sphere was made to conform to the time gauge, and the time gauge conformed to the assumed movement of the assumed Earth sphere. Hence the mathematized approximate twenty-four-thousand-mile circumference of an assumed globe Earth invited mathematical determination that one twenty-fourth of the Earth's assumed daily turn in space would constitute one hour. Therefore, since one assumed complete rotation of the assumed globe Earth of twenty-four-thousand-mile circumference would constitute an Earth day of twenty-four hours, there had to be twentyfour different starting points for time. Every thousand miles of the twenty-four-thousand-mile circumference would factually experience a different twelve o'clock noon and a different twelve o'clock midnight. Such mathematizing was by no means complicated.

It then followed that the diameter of the man-made globe Earth would have to conform to global dimensions. Accordingly, there had to be formulated assumed northern and southern diminishing points for the assumed globe Earth assumed to be isolated in space infinite. Reality could not be consulted, and it could in no way control designation of the assumed northern and southern ends sustaining the globular concept and the isolated Earth globe.

Man, having established the Earth's contour and limits to meet the need of that time, had very little interest in the physical aspects of the northern and southern extremities which his mathematics had ordered. His interest was contered in travel east to west from the "Old World" for conquest of the western "New World."

After the assumed globe Earth's assumed ends were

PHYSICAL CONTINUITY OF THE UNIVERSE

mathematically fixed in time and space, there had to be provided an independent orbit, or space path, for its assumed daily and yearly movement in relation to other assumed cosmic "globes" scattered throughout timeless infinity. They, too, had to be made to conform to the mathematical order perfecting man's illusory Universe.

Hence it may be perceived that man, rather than Creative Force or Deity, was responsible for the fifteenth-century pattern of the Earth and the universe about the Earth. Nevertheless, the pattern woven from illusion served a purpose and filled a need of that time.

It can be readily realized that the interest of four hundred years ago could not, and need not, be in any constructive manner directed toward the assumed ends of the assumed Earth globe. Lack of factual knowledge of the Earth's northern and southern extent explains why the most famous of American explorers as recently as February, 1947, was impelled to describe the endless land extending beyond the assumed northern end of the Earth as "the center of the great unknown."

Though the Universe structure imposed by the Copernican Theory was developed from illusion, the misinterpretation of values bestowed certain benefits upon men of that era. It afforded adequate general understanding of this "New World" reality. And it provided a necessary and most helpful gauge of time even though, in so doing, it prescribed a series of fanciful movements for assumed cosmic "globe bodies" which, in common with the assumed Earth "globe body," seemingly constitute the Universe whole.

Unfortunately, in providing such benefits there also developed the very questionable benefit of belief that man would "fall off" the Earth ends north and south instead of the Earth's "edges" east and west. Theory may persistently oppose theory, but only fact can displace theory. The facts of our time disclose the fallacy of assumptive Earth ends north and south. Such facts of modern discovery provide abundant evidence that land and water extends indefinitely beyond both assumptive ends prescribed by theory of 1543.

WORLDS BEYOND THE P Treat sear of deepening research into strational Treat sear of deepening research into strational duckess communa the 1926 disclosure that every area of a duckess communa the regardless of its size. durante anter the ford regardless of its size, prosent Earthy other sty surface, regardless of its size, prosent tarthy other replice of all that which has been observable about us This feature alone provider the converse boot on This feature alone provides a mean of the things are not what they see the characteristic line created Universe. It proves that telescop there exists a constant light in the same sky light that been proved to cover the Earth.

How it is established that underlying all celested to Here's to examine dentity as that of the Earth whe man the as penalthe It is shown that the gaseson de main the asy possible sky surface luminous against day ramphere background is the same gaseous rubulate miner of stal laminesity. The sky and its light preval men alars no telescopic lens detects them. There are cer the area of set investmal sky light that cannot be detected in the observation from land areas of the celeval But the lies of detection in no way confirms the absence d terretral sky and in light. Therefore, in the modern fam a discury couliming the presence of similar celenter signified and atmospheric density as that which is known to proval at terrestrial level, there is sufficient evidence that seells tometral regetation and life exist throughout the Universe whole.





APPREHENDING THE LENS IN THE ACT OF DECEPTION Pigure 4

Stratosphere photographs prove how the lens develops curves which are een as disks. They are purely illusory, and they impose the globe-

This triple illustration expresses the historical sequence of events body delusion confirming the camera-lans development of the deceptive curve. They confirm the Physical Continuity of the Universe.

(1) On the left is depicted the beginning of curve development by the camera lens utilized in Auguste Piccard's stratosphere ascent of May, 1931, that achieved an altitude of ten miles. Where Piccard had barely penetrated through our familiar blue sky, there is shown the beginning of lens-produced curvature of that particular sky area. It appeared as an illuminated upturned disk.

(2) The center disk-like development shows the deceptive appear-ance of the sky area penetrated by Albert W. Stevens, of the U.S. Army Air Corps, at the greater altitude of fourteen miles over the

17. 5.2016 19:14

Black Hills of South Dakota in 1935. The greater altitude permitted Black Hills of South Dakota which is detected as a disk. It represent development of full curvature, which develops the "partial upturest development of full curvature, which develops the "partial upturned day

(3) The larger and more luminous disk at the right represents a into a full disk. (3) The larger and interpreter and the photographed by the U.S. Naval Research luminous terrestrial sky area photographed by the U.S. Naval Research luminous terrestrial sty and the greater altitude of sixty-five miles, or Bureau's rocket camera at the greater surface which Bureau's rocker control of the sky's outer surface which varies from seven to ten miles from the Earth's surface.

These photographs, and others that followed at altitudes up to two hundred miles, conclusively confirm the disclosures of 1927, that the Martians and other inhabitants of the Universe are obliged to consider that luminous disk-like area over White Sands as a "planet" or a "ster." The photographs establish that every Earth sky area observed from beyond the Earth must deceptively appear as an isolated "globe body" comparable to the many luminous celestial areas of astronomy's falacious "star chart" which is in reality a celestial sky chart.

Cemera lenses of the stratosphere ascents and rocket flights were unable to penetrate through the impenetrable luminosity of our immedetect the regligible distances involved. Therefore they could not

detect the realistic land and life we know to be under the sky. Telescope lenses, including the recent two-hundred-inch lens, are unable to penetrate through the luminosity of celestial areas to detect the equally realistic land, vegetation, and other life, existent under every area of celestial light every area of celestial light and all other celestial areas wher? 5.2016

19:

from New York City to Chicago





Chapter Six

A JOURNEY OVER THE EARTH'S SKY-LIGHT ROAD OF ILLUSIONS

The lens is the culprit, And the deception is the crime.

Figure 4 is reproduced from the 1930 original released to the science editors of press syndicates in New York City. It is intended to show lens deceptions experienced in all observations of the Earth's luminous outer sky surface from stratosphere darkness and from other land areas of the Universe. It was also intended to indicate the lens deceptions resulting from telescopic observation of luminous celestial areas.

Though the drawing was made prior to any confirming photographs of stratosphere ascension or rocket flights, it may now be viewed as reality, because of the V-2-rocket photographic confirmation since October, 1946.

1) The land area, as indicated at the bottom of the drawing, represents the accustomed location in our observation of the familiar blue sky between New York City and Chicago. In looking up, or out, from such land positions—or from any other land position of the Earth—we observe the blue sky of varying depth, or density, from time to time and from place to place.

2) The sharp horizonal curves are never experienced with such sharp angles. The abrupt termination of the horizon is here required to complete the illustration. It imposes lines of demarcation between the various land communities. It also permits simultaneous view of inner and outer sky curvature. The outer are to be observed only from

stratosphere darkness and from other land areas of the Universe.

3) The region between represents the seven- to ten-mile distance from land to blue sky. The distance varies over the Earth, and over the Universe whole. Inhabitants of other land areas of the Universe can view no other blue sky than their own. They cannot see our immediate blue sky, but they do see our outer sky surface as we see their outer sky surface. At night, they view our sky's outer surface areas, and every sky area, as here depicted, is luminous and deceptively globular. Hence the deceptive globularity imposes the appearance of isolation. Accordingly, our terrestrial area appears to other inhabitants of the Universe as the same isolated "stars" and "planets" as their areas appear to our observation. Our sky areas make their "Heavens above," as their sky areas make our "Heavens above."

4) The dark area of the illustration above the sky areas represents the stratosphere, which extends indefinitely. As is encroaches upon terrestrial sky areas, it likewise exists over all other sky areas of the Universe.

5) The luminous and disk-like outer sky areas show how the gaseous blue sky of terrestrial land observation becomes luminous against the dark stratosphere. The lens detecting such luminous areas, which we definitely know are not globular and isolated, is compelled by its function to create the curves that produce the luminous disk areas as illustrated. Each disk area must, as previously explained, impose that further illusion of a body. The celestial "bodies" of astronomy are precisely what the illustration describes.

Hence from a distance we see the illustration's luminous disk-like areas as true disk surfaces. Likewise do we observe luminous celestial sky surface areas, the so-called "stars" and "planets" of astronomical assumption. And inhabitants of celestial land areas view luminous areas of our sky in precisely the same manner as we observe luminous areas of their sky. In sharing our lens illusions, as they must, they PHYSICAL CONTINUITY OF THE UNIVERSE

manner that we have been deprived of physical journey to their land.

89

Since the drawing could have no purpose if the completa disks were shown, it portrays only half disks, or a series of luminous arcs. That is all that is really required, inamuch as that alone is what the most powerful telescopes are able to detect throughout the Universe. If the lower blue-sky areas of the illustration were obscured as one held the illustration at arm's length and observed from the top of the page, one would discern that any area shown would appear as a disk from distant observation. As explained earlier, when that deceptive lens-formed disk area is detected, the mind automatically supplies the fullness which completes the disk and imposes the delusion of a "globe body." Every luminous outer sky area of the Earth and the Universe about the Earth must, through lens function and only thereby, be detected as a disk-like area illustratively presented, and it is then assumed to be a globe, and the illusory globe must appear to be isolated.

It should be understood that every luminous arc, or disklike sky area as illustrated, possesses width as well as length. Since there are nine luminous sky areas in the distance, or length, of stratosphere course from New York City to Chicago, each area should be considered approximately one hundred and eleven miles in diameter, to make the approximate thousand miles between New York City and Chicago. It may be considered that in the flight machine photographing that sky course there will be a lens of sufficient power to embrace an area one hundred and eleven miles wide. Accordingly, as this particular stratosphere journey to Chicago extends in north to northwesterly direction, there would be photographed nine luminous, globular, and isolated "bodies" on the direct course. And photographs made at an angle to the direct course would show numerous other luminous rounded and isolated "bodies," their number depending on stratosphere altitude and camera lens power plus the photographing angle. The intensity of gaseous sky content prevailing at the time of photographing would like-

wise influence the number of "bodies" to be detected by the camera lens.

The group arrangement of Figure 4 is intended to convey how every luminous terrestrial sky area would appear; but such necessary illustrative grouping of sky areas does not permit the luminous sky areas to be separated, or isolated, as they will appear from distant observation. It should be understood that, when observed individually, the luminous curving-down of each depicted sky area causes it deceptively to appear separated and isolated as a distinct unit, or "body." No lens can detect and record more than one of the luminous disk areas at a given time. That feature, as previously shown, was proved by the U.S. Navy's rocketcamera photographs of luminous terrestrial sky areas over White Sands, New Mexico, and adjacent territory.

As the illustration's thousand-mile photographing experiment is in progress from New York City to Chicago, other similar experiments over the sky of corresponding thousandmile areas can be moving in the stratosphere from Los Angeles and from Montreal, London, Berlin, Moscow, and Rome. They would all be procuring *identical photographs* over their respective luminous sky areas. There could be variation in the quality and the quantity of light shading and distortion in some photographs over different sky areas. If the cameras of the different photographing expeditions possessed varying lens power, that would result in there being more or less luminous and isolated terrestrial sky-area "globes" photographed over different routes. However, if the same lens power is utilized in all cameras over all routes and if the same altitude is maintained, the photographic results will be approximately the same.

The qualification, approximately, is in order because conditions prevailing at the time of photographing some thousand-mile areas would vary with conditions prevailing elsewhere and with those of the thousand-mile area from which the numerical standard was developed. Gaseous condition of the various luminous sky areas could influence detection or mitigate against the possibility of detecting certain sky PHYRICAL CONTINUITY OF THE UNIVERSE

areas. The photographing angle would also contribute to numerical finding.

Thus, at this point one may have acquired some vague concept of the *deceptios isolated* terrestrial Universe that our luminous outer sky areas present to all observers from beyond the Earth. One needs but briefly consider the number of luminous isolated "globes" to be detected over a single thousand-mile area of the Earth's entire luminous outer sky surface. Naturally, the number of isolated "globes" to be detected can be expected to vary depending upon lens power, restricting angles of lens focus, and conditions existing at various terrestrial sky areas. In the latter consideration, stratosphere elements and gaseous sky content and expression would be factors.

It is reasonable to assume that a lens with greater power will embrace a wider terrestrial sky area than a weaker lens can. But the more powerful lens cannot detect as many "isolated globes" over a restricted sky area because of the fact that, by embracing a larger sky area, there will be an overlapping of the more numerous areas to be detected by the weaker lens. Where the weaker lens might show twenty or more isolated sky areas in one hundred miles of sky surface, the stronger lens might be expected to detect only ten or twelve, or even fewer.

However, the numbers here used are meaningless other than for comparison. No numerical accuracy is intended or required. The primary and broader purpose of the 1930 illustration was to express that all astronomical observations of so-called stellar areas are products of the inescapable lens deceptions which must be duplicated in every detail in telescopic observation and photography of luminous outer sky surface areas of the Earth. Realization of lens deceptions in the sky over our own back yard eloquently proves that telescopic observations of the celestial deal only with unrounded and connected celestial sky surface areas. And it is the individual concept which mistakenly bestows the status of "globe" on celestial sky surface areas after the detecting lens has provided the area with a disk appearance.

90

There should be great need for stressing this factor after three hundred years of mathematical astronomy which, in detecting some and conjecturing other luminous surface areas of the celestial sky, has developed the dictum extraordinary that the disk area of lens production is actually the "globe" which concept harbors. To avoid possibility of misunderstanding this paramount feature dealing with illusion and delusion, it may be further clarified as follows: The *unreal "globe"* which was sired by the *unreal disk* (because the lens alone was responsible for the disk) is astronomically established as a factual entity in the world of things. Is it not astounding?

Fortunately, current rocket-camera photographs of luminous outer terrestrial sky surface areas make it possible for the first time in history to check and compare astronomical observations. That checking and comparing was denied to telescopic observation for many centuries. And it has since been denied to astronomy's hired assistants, telescopic photography and spectroscopic analysis. However, it has now proved the complete fantasy of isolated globes or spheres "circling or ellipsing in space."

Though the unprecedented opportunity for checking and comparing assumed conditions of celestial finding with factual conditions of terrestrial finding is now available to astronomy, it is questionable if the astronomical fraternity will take advantage of it. "We see only that which we want to see. And we believe no more than that which we want to believe." Hence, primed observations are as dubious as spies. Nevertheless, though primed observations may be known to be so untrustworthy, such primed observations are retained as companions because that seems to be the easiest course. To reject them would impose an effort and a responsibility.

Since rocket-camera photographs have established that the deceptions of lens function are inescapable, it follows that, once the telescopic finding is accepted at its face value, deducing robots instead of human astronomers may as well check the lens findings. What the astronomers may interpret of the telescopic-photographic plates becomes entirely irrelevant, if the lens error reproduced on the plates is accepted as fact. Alas, the astronomer seems to be painfully reluctant to admit that proof of the error is at hand.

PHYSICAL CONTINUITY OF THE UNIVERSE

It is pertinent to explain that the identical spectrum variations of celestial analysis will be found to apply to luminous outer surface sky areas of the Earth. The same misinterpretation of values will ensue. And with realization of the terrestrial sky areas' factual values, the misinterpretation of celestial values should become manifest.

Though terrestrial sky areas are known to be continuous and holding their allotted place in the Universe structure, their billowing or fluctuating within the cosmic area of their original construction and placement will be accredited the same fantastic motions astronomically prescribed for the so-called "stars" and "planets" of celestial sky areas. When terrestrial sky areas are analyzed from the same distance and with the same astronomical equipment, their gaseous content and movement will produce all that which celestial sky gas produces for spectrum analysis of terrestrial astronomers. However, from our celestial observatory we would not dream of interpreting the spectrum recordings as astronomers now interpret the recordings from celestial sky areas. With knowledge of our terrestrial sky we would know better. Thus, returning to the illustrative thousand-mile course of terrestrial sky-light illusions, we find that the stratosphere journey from New York City to Chicago at an altitude of one hundred miles or more must develop the following observational and photographic conclusions:

The deceptively globular and isolated luminous sky areas would require seeing the "planet" of New York City. Then, in the order designated, there would be seen the "star" of Albany and the "planets" or "stars" of Utica, Syracuse, Rochester, and Buffalo. Then at an angle from the main line of perpendicular observation over the cities of New York State would be observed the "star" of Erie, Pennsylvania. As the course continued toward Chicago there the "planets" of Cleveland and Detroit would loom. Other vague "star" scatterings would be observable in all directions

92

PHYSICAL CONTINUITY OF THE UNIVERSE

evant, if the lens error reproduced on the plates is accepted as fact. Alas, the astronomer seems to be painfully reluctant to admit that proof of the error is at hand.

It is pertinent to explain that the identical spectrum variations of celestial analysis will be found to apply to luminous outer surface sky areas of the Earth. The same misinterpretation of values will ensue. And with realization of the terrestrial sky areas' factual values, the misinterpretation of celestial values should become manifest.

Though terrestrial sky areas are known to be continuous and holding their allotted place in the Universe structure, their billowing or fluctuating within the cosmic area of their original construction and placement will be accredited the same fantastic motions astronomically prescribed for the so-called "stars" and "planets" of celestial sky areas. When terrestrial sky areas are analyzed from the same distance and with the same astronomical equipment, their gaseous content and movement will produce all that which celestial sky gas produces for spectrum analysis of terrestrial astronomers. However, from our celestial observatory we would not dream of interpreting the spectrum recordings as astronomers now interpret the recordings from celestial sky areas. With knowledge of our terrestrial sky we would know better. Thus, returning to the illustrative thousand-mile course of terrestrial sky-light illusions, we find that the stratosphere journey from New York City to Chicago at an altitude of one hundred miles or more must develop the following observational and photographic conclusions:

The deceptively globular and isolated luminous sky areas would require seeing the "planet" of New York City. Then, in the order designated, there would be seen the "star" of Albany and the "planets" or "stars" of Utica, Syracuse, Rochester, and Buffalo. Then at an angle from the main line of perpendicular observation over the cities of New York State would be observed the "star" of Erie, Pennsylvania. As the course continued toward Chicago there the "planets" of Cleveland and Detroit would loom. Other vague "star" scatterings would be observable in all directions

94

WORLDS BEYOND THE POLES

away from the direct course being photographed on the perpendicular.

Every thousand-mile area of the luminous terrestrial sky would present the same deceptive appearance. And the sky areas would show corresponding celestial sky variations of luminosity due to variations of the chemical content and gaseous activity of the respective terrestrial sky areas. (Though this may be repetitious, it should here be explained that the familiar blue sky's varying depth, or blueness, observable from time to time and from place to place at the same time, actuates variation of the outer sky's luminosity.)

The following feature also serves as an agent for the lens-developed illusions of record. The torrid equatorial and the frigid Arctic and Antarctic sky areas would be shown to possess marked difference in the depth of their luminosity when compared with the luminosity of Temperate Zone sky areas. That would mean very little if the Universe whole contained but one torrid and two frigid zones as now known at terrestrial level. However, the zones of the terrestrial are duplicated over and over again throughout the Universe whole. That factor influences difference in light waves and colors now registered from luminous sky areas of the celestial which are otherwise of the same composition. Corresponding differences for corresponding reasons would be shown to develop from terrestrial sky areas.

Were we to increase the hundred-mile altitude to five thousand miles, the sky area of the illustration's course from New York City to Chicago would loom as a wide layer of "stars." Then, as our telescope was adjusted at an angle for observation of the sky territory northeast of New York City, there would be detected sky area "stars" of Connecticut, Rhode Island, and Massachusetts. The number of "stars," "star clusters," and "double stars" to be detected over that sky area would depend on lens power and other conditions previously described.

The extent of our stratosphere search for terrestrial sky "stars" could continue over the Atlantic Ocean beyond Boston. "Stars" detected at such points would represent the rim

PHYSICAL CONTINUITY OF THE UNIVERSE

of the terrestrial "stars" area first detected at New York City. And detection of "stars" would not be restricted to a direct eastern area. As it embraced the area from New York City to Boston in an easterly direction, it would also embrace a wide area in a northerly direction to the Canadian border and south to the Gulf of Mexico.

Under telescopic observation some sky areas would become vaguer, while others of the same area would be more huminous. The more luminous might appear at the Atlantic Ocean rim, and the vaguest might be detected in near-by Connecticut. Other sky-light areas would appear so vague as to make for the determination that no sky luminosity, and therefore no sky, existed at such points. The detection of sky luminosity, celestial and terrestrial, does not depend solely upon distance from the observing point.

North, east, south, and west, our terrestrial sky light would reproduce that which is presented by celestial light. The extent of our view of the Earth sky's "Heavens above" would depend on the angle of observation in the stratosphere, the power of the detecting lens, and the gaseous condition of the most remote sky areas at the time of observation. At altitudes of one thousand to five thousand miles in the stratosphere, the most powerful telescopic lenses and their companion camera lenses would likewise record all the grotesque entities presently recorded of the luminous outer sky surface areas over the land of other parts of the Universe. Such recording would be of sky areas over the known land of New York, Connecticut, Rhode Island, and Massachusetts, as well as over the water of the Atlantic Ocean. Hence they could readily be determined as the illusory condition considered to be real when the same entities are observed over celestial land areas.

The astronomically recorded "Horse's Head in the great nebula in Orion" and "the spiral nebulae in Cygnus" would be reproduced in certain terrestrial sky areas where the play of sky gases plus lens magnification would develop such gaseous formations. And if the light distortion appearing as a dark form in the terrestrial sky area was not defined as the

"Horse's Head" in the celestial sky light of astronomy's Orion, it could readily be designated something else related to horse anatomy. Such designation would not obscure the fact that it is nothing but sky-light distortion. That which applies to the dark formation in luminous

That which applies to the dark formation in luminous sky area likewise applies to the white formation in the astronomical "nebula of Cygnus." The ectoplasm-like white veil, or film, of the Cygnus sky-light area will be duplicated in terrestrial sky light. It may be found to develop in the sky light making the "stars" of Portland, Old Orchard, and Kennebunk, Maine. Or it could as readily be observed in the terrestrial sky-light "star" of Kalamazoo, Michigan. That sky-gas condition which astronomy is pleased to describe as the "nebula of Cygnus" has already been photographed in the luminous terrestrial sky over White Sands, New Mexico. And it could be reproduced in ever so many terrestrial sky areas under conditions favorable to its formation.

Another interesting observation from the haloed realm of astronomical deduction is that dealing with the "nebula M-31 in Andromeda." Though it is conveniently mathematized as being thirty-five hundred million times the weight of the Sun, it can be readily *dissipated* under lens magnification. This expresses the ultimate of abstraction in the application of abstract mathematics. Despite such estimated sky-gas weight, a telescopic lens can dissipate the so-called "nebula" formation. Yet the lens cannot penetrate through the gas density to the underlying land.

The depth of abstraction becomes evident as one realizes that there cannot possibly be an authentic gauge for the Sun's mass. And any weight estimate is absurd. Though it fits the Universe of illusion, it can have no application to the Universe of reality. It is comparable to an estimate concerning the birth and ancestry of God. One need not burden conceptional capacity in a forlorn attempt to determine the meaning of that figure thirty-five hundred million times the weight of the Sun.

Regardless of how one cares to view the application of abstract mathematics and the real meaning of so-called PHYSICAL CONTINUITY OF THE UNIVERSE

"nebula," the paramount fact remains that no sky-gas motion, seeming or real, has any bearing whatever on the realistic connected land existing under all sky areas. For reasons abundantly disclosed, sky areas must be considered isolated. The art of astronomy, though impotent to penetrate the gaseous celestial sky envelope, regardless of what its density may be, is restricted to observation and analysis of luminous sky areas and the movement of their gases. And astronomy's failure to grant that "nebula" is an aspect of sky-gas motion fosters gross misinterpretation of oosmic values.

Experimentation proves that in observation of light and luminous areas there will at times be formed grotesque creations. At other times the formations will be dissipated. It depends considerably on the angle of observation, the gaseous movement of the luminous area at the time of observation, and the amount of magnification of the light or luminous area.

Microscopic observations clearly express such features, though there exists in microscopy a possibility of error which is infinitesimal in comparison with the unlimited possibilities for telescopy. Observations of a microscopic field establish that too much magnification of the field's specimen will cause it to be obscured, whereas a different light quantity will distort the specimen.

Hence in a factual study of lens capriciousness it is established that the important feature is not so much what is observed but, rather, how and under what conditions observations are made.

In spite of claims to the contrary, abstract mathematics and their competent mechanical aids and guides can in no way correct the structurally inherent lens culpability. Size and power of a lens has nothing to do with the error of lens principle. A thousand-inch lens cannot eliminate the error, but it can and will magnify the error.

From the enviable thousand-mile observation point in the stratosphere, the "Heavens above" would be observed everywhere and at every angle of observation. Every lumi-

convention and a

PHYSICAL CONTINUITY OF THE UNIVERSE

WORLDS BEYOND THE POLES

nous outer sky area over the entire Earth, or as much of the Earth's sky that could be detected, would present a vista of the "Heavens above." The terrestrial appearance in no way differs from that of celestial sky areas observed from the terrestrial. The rhythmic shift of light motion within some luminous outer sky areas of the terrestrial would also present the same characteristics under spectrum analysis as presently found in the light of celestial sky areas. And that corresponding activity would cause it to appear that the "star" of East St. Louis, or some other terrestrial sky area, would be burning up its terrestrial orbit at a devastating rate. And it would deceptively appear to be circling toward our observation point in the stratosphere.

On the other hand, it might appear to be as rapidly receding from our position and away from its normal location. The appearance of approaching or receding would depend upon the intensity and motion of sky gases at that particular place when observation was made. Such condition would deceptively appear when in fact nothing was going anywhere, either toward or away from our stratosphere observation point.

Some terrestrial sky areas would seem to flicker, or fluctuate. The motion of some areas would appear to be constant and therefore imperceptible as motion. The motion of others would appear to be variable. And the constancy or variability of terrestrial sky-light motion would correspond to that recorded by the light curves from celestial sky-light areas. However, with the physical knowledge possessed of our Earth's sky, no reasoning person could ever ascribe to such motions of terrestrial sky light that which astronomy interprets from identical motions in celestial sky light.

Celestial and terrestrial sky luminosity and the motions of such light have a common heritage. They are of the same Universe family. Further, one is as continuous with the other as the circulating blood of the human body which actuates the left side as well as the right side, and thereby nourishes the entire body.

Mathematical astronomy has not, and will not, detect

that obvious continuity feature from lenses and figures. That feature, being of the Universe of reality, was not entrusted to the uncertainty of abstract figures and symbols. Though such figures and symbols are endowed with precision and positiveness, the endowment applies to and benefits only the unreal mathematical Universe.

In analysis of light waves from various so-called "star" areas of the Universe at times two spectra are observed to move back and forth. They prescribe, or there is prescribed, a waving or undulating motion of the sky light under analysis. The astronomer's conclusion must be that such duality of motion presupposes dual entities in motion. He does not consider the motions attributable to sky gases. If he did, he would be empowered to consider many other features this book contains. Instead, when spectroscopic examination confirms the dual motion, the astronomer must assume that confirmation has been had of two distinct entities, or "bodies," whereas in reality all that the astronomer's eyes, the telescope and camera, the spectrum and the spectroscope, have established is that *dual motion* is taking place in the celestial sky-light area.

It should be further noted that none of the observations and tests have anything to do with land areas of the Universe underlying the sky light being tested. They are restricted to a determination of celestial sky-light content and activity. They are impotent to deal with the land existent under the sky light. Though there is land under all celestial and terrestrial sky light, there is no "body" in motion, to say nothing of two separate "bodies" in motion. The ever-active sky gases are responsible for all detected motion. Other factors may influence the portrait of motion which the lens detects. They also influence the spectrum.

Hence it is nothing more formidable than the misinterpretation of sky-gas motion which leads to the conclusion of "spectroscopic binaries," or "double stars," in this particular instance of celestial sky-light analysis. Duality of gas motion can exist. But duality of "bodies" can never exist, for the reason that there are no celestial "bodies" to have motion.

98

PHYSICAL CONTINUITY OF THE UNIVERSE

WORLDS BEYOND THE POLES

That particular astronomical feature was embraced by the original treatise *Physical Continuum* as early as 1927. There it was disclosed that every sky area of the Earth would, through the inundating motion of gaseous content, deceptively appear to be circling or revolving. That 1927 claim has application to the entire Universe. It discounted astronomical interstellar space and the circling or ellipsing of assumed isolated "bodies" in restricted space orbits. Orbits are definitely not required for the motions of luminous sky gases over land areas that are connected throughout the Universe and are not "circling or ellipsing in space."

Energy in motion is restricted to waves of varying length and intensity. All of modern enterprise establishes that feature of natural law. And the active sky gases of the terrestrial and the celestial conform to the principle of motion. What deceptively appears to be happening should be known as illusory by modern astronomers. Then would they be able to discount the seeming celestial conditions which perpetuate and enlarge upon the primary illusion developed by lens function.

Another of the many extraordinary features of astromathematical confusion is that which grants so-called "nebula" centers composed of gas, and then proceeds to mathematize that such gas is formative in the stratosphere as the nucleus of "star" matter. Such a wayward conclusion results from the fact that the central regions of some luminous celestial sky areas under observation defy penetration and dissipation of their light by the most powerful lenses. Hence such concentrated central points are mathematized and assumed to be something different and remote from the remainder of the sky area.

This observation is one that brings mathematicianastronomers to the door of reason. But, alas, they refuse to enter. Such observation should show that the substance, deceptively appearing to be formative in the stratosphere and apparently alienated from the central luminous sky area, is gas movement of the sky-light area. In a case of this kind the astronomer comes so close to the truth that it is

Conjecting in carried

painful to realize how his misconception of values demands that he adhere to the faulty premise and forsake the truth so glaringly presented.

It seems that something pertaining here was mentioned about two thousand years ago by the immortal Master of parables, who pronounced: "None are so blind as they who will not see."

That intensification of sky light in some areas, celestial and terrestrial, is a very natural condition. And it is related to the following. As one looks at the massed luminous coals of a furnace fire, the fire's luminous area, with the exception of the center, may under intent observation be broken up into viewable formations. The center, in holding the concentrative force of the fire and emitting the greatest light, must defeat any effort to see it as other than a vast concentration of impenetrable light and heat. Nor can its light be dissipated. If the observer of such a furnace fire were at sufficient distance, and if he had not had direct experience with such accumulation of heat and light, he would be compelled to conclude that the border areas of the fire concentration were different in substance and detached from the central area. Yet composition of the central area would be no different than the fiery matter viewable at the extremities of such an intense luminous center. Every area would be continuous with the center.

Nevertheless, astro-mathematical calculations develop the fallacy that the center luminosity, not amenable to lens dissipation, is of a different model and is isolated from the extremities of that same center. Actually, the central concentration of a luminous sky-gas area bears the same relation to the remainder of the detected sky luminosity as the furnace-fire center is related to the extremities of the fire accumulation.

The problem is resolved as follows. The gas mass of average sky light is readily lens-detected in "star" proportion, whereas extraordinary gas mass content prohibits lens dissipation of the sky light. Accordingly, there can be lens detection and "star" formation only of those parts of the luminous

100

area having less concentration than the central area. Hence the center invites the conclusion that it is a remote "body." The furnace-fire center invited the same conclusion. Hence the entire area is a "nebula." And in a Universe of reality, any "nebula" is but an aspect of luminous sky gas and light manifested throughout the entire Universe.

The fascinating feature of sky-light formations from skygas motion becomes a double feature as we review the 1946 rocket camera's accomplishments. On that occasion a corresponding "cloud" formation was photographed within the luminous sky area over White Sands, New Mexico. It was also erroneously claimed to be a formation in the stratosphere. Hence if it were of stratosphere formation, the astronomer would have to consider it a "nebula."

Now it may be seen that something is about to happen to the mathematical astronomer's abstract figures and symbols of distance. It is to be recalled that such a white cloudlike formation was developed at the feeble distance of ninety miles from the stratosphere photographing point. It should also be recalled that a "nebula" is the assumed mathematicoastronomical substance supposed to be observed only at vast distances and because of distance. It is supposed to be the stuff of which "stars" are made. Hence "stars" are being made in our own back yard. Marvelous Creation!

Observe again how dangerously close astronomers come to the answer contained in lights of telescopic detection. Yet they will not see that the so-called "nebula" is part of celestial and terrestrial sky light and that its detection anywhere is an expression of sky-gas function.

It matters little if the original claim concerning the stratosphere photograph is retracted. It holds that a white area of the photograph is a "nebula" in the stratosphere and that the white patch was detached from the remainder of the photograph of terrestrial sky. The self-evident fact is that such a formation cannot possibly be considered remote from the remainder of a sky area photographed at a distance of only ninety miles. If it were remote it would not have appeared as part of the photograph, as it did. PHYSICAL CONTINUITY OF THE UNIVERSE

Whatever determination is made of that white patch in the luminous sky area over White Sands, it demands the discard of at least 50 percent of astro-mathematical deductions concerning the structure of the Universe and what is taking place throughout the Universe. What that U.S. Naval Research Bureau rocket camera developed cannot simultaneously be considered "nebula" and "not nebula." It cannot represent something possible only at unfathomable distance and at the same time be proved to exist in terrestrial sky light less than one hundred miles away from the photographing point.

graphing point. While such sky-gas formations were concluded to exist only at assumed distance the mind cannot grasp, and while they were assumed to be celestial entities unrelated to terrestrial sky-gas development, the astronomical conclusion that they were detached from luminous celestial areas had to be accepted. Hence they were undisputedly established as elements of the astronomer's so-called "interstellar space." And with the assumption that they were contained in that space rather than in the detected celestial light, they were assumed to be building material for so-called "stars."

The singular feature of this immediate exposition is that the astronomer, by concluding that his so-called "nebula" is building material for "stars," moves in a centuries-long course toward admission that Physical Continuity is a reality. But the astronomer does not know he has admitted it. If the astronomer's "nebula" builds "stars," it is gas accumulation. And Physical Continuity shows how terrestrial and celestial sky-gas accumulation must ever be considered "stars" and "planets." However, the meeting of theory's abstract course with the course of reality here described would prove to be too simple for complicated astronomy.

It should here be related that when the early Universe interpreters prepared the foundation for the elaborate astronomical framework they could in no way anticipate the rocket's development and its sensational performance. Its camera's stratosphere photographs have shattered considerable of the suppositive astronomical fabric. And as rocket

Concerning the second
camera photographs have been responsible for such magnificent accomplishment, they have brought the realistic celestial structure much closer to the terrestrial. They have also accentuated the pace of modern man's conquest of the universe about us.

In the foregoing reference to lens penetration and dissipation of celestial sky-light concentration, the word "penetration" implies only lens ability to grasp such luminous area for the purpose of recording it. It is a case of penetrating into the luminous surface *but not through* the light accumulation of any sky-light area, celestial or terrestrial. No lens can be expected to penetrate through sky light at the abstruse distances conjured by astro-mathematics.

Particularly does such apply when it has been conclusively proved, by the stratosphere ascensions of 1931 and 1935 and by rocket-camera photographs since 1946, that sky light cannot be penetrated through at a distance of less than one mile in the first case and at ninety to one hundred and ninety miles in the latter case. Hence the necessarily oft-repeated description of lens function must hold. No telescopic lens can penetrate through celestial or terrestrial sky light and detect the underlying land. If lenses could so perform, and if their findings could thereafter penetrate certain interpreting substance, all the celestial problems would have been resolved when the first telescope was fashioned.

This account of lens failure to penetrate through light presupposes an absence of the light-penetrating emulsion applicable to photography. If there is a medium applicable to telescopy, it represents a very recent development and is unknown to this writer. However, even with application of such a light-penetrating medium to the camera lens, the area photographed through light must be distorted, and use of the medium will be readily detected by evident distortion of land and foliage on the Earth's surface.

The greatest boon to mankind, other than the secret of overcoming death, would be the invention which might permit telescopic observation of that which is under every PHYSICAL CONTINUITY OF THE UNIVERSE

light detected in the universe about us. Then this volume might not be necessary.

In what might be considered a capitulation to reason, there is observed the measure of penetrating into, but not through, the celestial sky-light surface astronomically designated "nebula M-31 in Andromeda." That celestial sky light has already received some attention here. Though the land exists under such a sky-light area, there can be no land consideration by astronomy, which deals only with the outer surface sky light. A much different story would be unfolded by astronomy if telescopic lenses could penetrate celestial sky light, particularly at the distances supposed to be involved.

At the aforementioned celestial sky-light point, the mathematical astronomers estimate a "nebula" accumulation weighing thirty-five hundred million times the Sun's mathematized weight. If one dotes on figures, such figures should be impressive, even if no light or Sun existed for the figures of comparison. As such colossal figures are presented, it is asserted that the "nebula" mass can be dissipated under lens magnification. However, in this instance, the manner of dissipation merits qualification. No area of sky gas is dispersed by a lens, but the fact of seeming dissipation is sufficient to establish that the telescopic lens detects nothing but luminous sky gas.

This dissipation in no way implies penetration. It is but a superficial dissipation likened to the dissipation of an impenetrable fog bank experienced on the Earth's surface. Though the fog bank is not to be penetrated by the optic lens, its outer areas may in various manner be dissipated. If the fog bank could be dissipated at our will, it would not be impenetrable. If it could be dissipated in the true sense of the word, we could see beyond it. Therefore, we could not say the fog had been penetrated.

The telescopic lens cannot and does not dissipate sky gas to permit penetration. Were such possible, the land underlying the sky gas would be detected. But since astronomical conclusions do not seem to approximate such rea-

Copyrighted million

soning, we will pursue astronomical deduction as the astronomer would have it:

- 1) This assumed "nebula" mass, which is really sky-gas cloud over a celestial land area, is mathematized as being thirty-five hundred million times the unknown Sun's mass and weight, assumed to be known through the same abstract mathematical procedure.
- 2) And the light of such a "nebula" mass can be dissipated, but not penetrated, over a cosmic distance assumed to be only a feeble nine hundred thousand light-years. This impressive astronomical light-year is the distance a ray of light is assumed to travel during the course of our known year of three hundred and sixty-five days while moving at the speed of 186,000 miles every second of that year. That yearly distance is a trivial six trillion miles. Now that single light-year distance need only be multiplied by nine hundred thousand.

Though one cannot possibly conceive a fraction of such distance, one may now easily realize precisely how a telescope lens can detect and dissipate light existent at such distance. One may also have full realization why the lens cannot penetrate celestial sky light.

Caution seems to dictate that one not attempt to visualize such distance or the manner whereby a telescope lens might detect and dissipate light over such an inconceivable distance, yet lack the power to penetrate it. Though there could be double, triple, or a trillion times such inconceivable distance to infinity, there is no lens created and none that could be created to detect light over a distance mathematized as a small fraction of one light-year, to say nothing of nine hundred thousand light-years.

Such distances do not exist for realistic entities in a world of reality. They exist only in and for the abstract Universe of the abstract mathematician.

A ray of light is most factual. A telescope lens is a realistic entity in spite of its inherent error. And the established

WORLDS BEYOND THE POLL 106 we will pursue astronomical deduction as the $r_{0,i}$ soning we will pursue astronomical deduction as the astronomical deduction as the astronomical deduction as the astronomical deduction as the soning wild have it. omer would have it.

- 1) This assumed "nebula" mass, which is really This assumed included and area, is mathematized as cloud over a celestial land area, is mathematized as cloud over a constant million times the unknown thurty-five number and to be known through mass and weight, assumed to be known through same abstract mathematical procedure same abstract mattern a "nebula" mass can be dis
- but not penetrated, over a cosmic distance as be only a feeble nine hundred thousand light impressive astronomical light-year is the distance of light is assumed to travel during the course known year of three hundred and sixty-five day moving at the speed of 186,000 miles every soon that year. That yearly distance is a trivial set miles Now that single light-year distance need which multiplied by nine hundred thousand.

Though one cannot possibly conceive a fraction of distance, one may now easily realize precisely how a his scope lens can detect and dissipate light existent at sich tance One may also have full realization why the cannot penetrate celestial sky light

Caution seems to dictate that one not attempt to visual such distance or the manner whereby a telescope lens detect and dissipate light over such an inconceivab tance, yet lack the power to penetrate it. Though could be double, triple, or a trillion times such inconce distance to infinity, there is no lens created and noncould be created to detect light over a distance matter tized as a small fraction of one light-year, to say nothing nine hundred thousand light-years.

Such distances do not exist for realistic entitie world of reality. They exist only in and for the abstract verse of the abstract mathematician.

A ray of light is most factual. A telescope lens is a istic entity in spite of its inherent error. And the established

PHISICAL CONTINUITY OF THE UNIVERSE ^{physicate} function of light ray and telescope lens prohibits the fan-function performance as mathematically prescribed. The function of light by the fact that a lens is compalled. The prois proved by the fact that a lens is compelled by its hibition is provide curves in its detection of light. And rays hunction to create by their function to ught. And rays of light are compelled by their function to wave and bend bight and courtering lens seeks to detect them. The lens is the curve protocol of the ray of light the developing the curve, and the ray of light does not travel such distance without bending.

h distance for of lens curvature prohibits such telescope The ione factor And the abstract determinations have been iccomputing the control of abstract mathematics. They

uctated through the control of abstract mathematics. They are sole arbiter of the situation, qualitative and quantitative. Were one competition in gine a telescope lens of such construction as to eliminate term curvature, and thereby to permit lens penetration of boundary inconceivable infinity, by what reasoning could it be known that inconceivable unfinity had been penetrated to its functions extent? Were we to grant conceptional ability to return other than by math-ematical symbol a time space and to infinity, what would we name that which would extend beyond the finite bounds of manity? Regardless of designation would it not constitute a continuance of infinity

The human mind in wayword ladhon seeks to establish the end, though it must ever be denued knowledge of the beginning. The empty procedure is likened to a forlom attempt to determine the Crattory or alor. Therein it would be found that, when mind cratbolished power behind and preceding the Creator the mind process we establish First Cause to supersede the mind's designation of Creator's creator would develop into an endless and futile procedure. and mind in its quest would become lost

The ultimate of abstract astro-mathematical endeavor defeats the purpose of all educational advancement and modern scientific research. The endeavor reflects the imma-The wisdom of the child in a 17 day 5ch 2016s 19 and the world wis impelled to ask of the ^{made} Cod?" Astro-mathematics rush headlong toward the

WORLDS BEYOND THE POL 108 elusive end of the Universe of reality at hand. And in elusive end of the Universe of reality at hand. And in doing they deny the Universe of reality at hand. And in doing they deny use that modern man relinquish his denial they demand that modern man relinquish his denial they demand to inhabit the resplendent about us.

Like the child who should first seek to know Go Like the child manifestations close at hand, the hand His abundant mannesteriors to know the meaning of ematician should have attempting to find the could attempt verse Somehow there seems to be more glamour to the second course-and, like most glamour in a and unproductive No portion of the astronomical dealing with the so-called "nebula M-31 in Androne application to a Universe of reality. As the astronomy sents it, the portrait is one which applies in its cateron the unreal Universe of abstract mathematics.

The lack of realism in astro-mathematical cont may be understood from the following. If from the new celestial point from San Francisco, London, Rome, on other terrestrial point there was erected an astron observatory equipped with the identical mechanical en ment and astronomer deductions now applying to observe tions of the celestial, the conclusions to be reached in servations of the terrestrial would compare with po conclusions concerning the celestial. The distances estimate from that celestial observatory to luminous terrestral would have to allow for the space assumed to exist be apparently isolated areas of the terrestrial. The bei space pattern now applicable to and influencing dist estimates for celestial areas would have identical a tion to the assumed "interstellar space" between appa isolated terrestrial "bodies."

Never could the Earth territory of the Universe best as a single unit in space, but only as popular misconception has held. Lens curvature prohibits any such distant observa-tion And lens curvature prohibits any such distant observa tion And lens curvature prohibits any such distant observation and lens curvature demands that the Earth be seen at the multiple globular and isolated "bodies" deceptively and for the celestial multiple astronomical sectors. ranged for the celestial. The absurdity of the astronomical

PRISICAL CONTINUITY OF THE UNIVERSE ra^{151CAD} of the sky-gas mass in that area the astronomer estimate of the sky-gas mass in that area the astronomer knows as nebula M-31 in Andromeda" would be established nows as neoded appearances in areas of the terrestrial sky b corresponding the solution of at least one area of the Earth's the apparent gas mass of at least one area of the Earth's the apparent gas outer sky surface would be found it. The apparent Bassient sky surface would be found to present "tre lummous outer sky surface would be found to present "the same appearance as the area known as "nebula M-31 in the same appearance is assumptive weight were to be com-undrameda" and if its assumed mass, the formers of comudromeda, and a sasumed mass, the figures applied to Andromeda condition would hold equivalent applicaour in the world of figures.

Moreover, the inconceivable distances involved in the detection of the Andromeda the light could be made to ppl to known areas of the torrestrial the only a few thouand miles away from the observation pourt. The factors heretofore described, particularly the committive space fac-tor, would permit of the most distribution producematics in desenption of distances

Were we to establish at a ten-thousand taile stratosphere alitude an imaginary terrestinal sky hor as the measuring base through our terrestrial sky light average it would be conaddeed to represent the terrestrial "star" area conforming to Herschel's base formula for countral sky-light areas. There would thereby be formed a terrestrial public system" of agreeing with the present colosital "extern system" of altronomical order. It would embrace terrestrial sky-light areas to a mathematically designated entent to all directions

Now, it must be understood that the distance presently recorded from the celestial "galactic plane" to the greatest "tent of celestial sky-light detection are purely attributes mathematical for the celestial sky-light detection are purely attributes ^{of mathematical} formula. They are most unreal.

Then, in applying the customary astronomical yardstick, the presently known and real distances from the terrestrial galactic plane" to the most remote terrestrial sky-light points would demand the ideptical abstrace distance con-aderation applicable to celestin sky 5g 2010; dd 9a 21 beyond a given distance from the celestial "galactic plane,"

PHYSICAL CONTINUITY OF THE UNIVERSE

WORLDS BEYOND THE POLES Sky-light points of a known twelve-thousand-mile tene Sky-light points of a processing one half of the determined to trial sky area, representing one half of the determined P trial sky area, represent the terrestrial dividing line a million circumference, while terrestrial dividing line and million miles away from the terrestrial dividing line and from miles away non only ten thousand miles away Were observing point only ten elestial Moon point three hundred water and from the celestial the point three hundred by the terrestrial the point of terrestrial t thousand miles away from the terrestrial, the most restrict the most restrict the terrestrial the terrest restrict the terrest rest restrict the terrest res thousand miles away points from the terrestrial skylight points from the terrestrial plane" would have to be any number of light year from the observation point. That purely mathematical sideration for a mathematical Universe would upply though the most remote terrestrial sky-light point actually embraced by the Earth's known circumterer twenty-four thousand miles.

These absurd conclusions in application to the terrote conform to astronomical conclusions concerning the cal tial. And the greatest contributor to that absurdity is the assumed space between all terrestrial sky-light points de tected from the terrestrial "galactic plane" to the most du tant terrestrial horizons. Though we know the terrestrial sh is as continuous and spaceless as the underlying terrest land, the illusory space would be an important factor cau ing enlargement of distance to an incalculable extent.

In conjunction with the terrestrial-sky space illust terrestrial sky-light gas expansion and contraction and st light radiation and the additional illusion it imposes would likewise contribute to an unreal distance pattern con sponding to that astronomically ordered for the celest The speed of light through the more realistic medium infinity's perpetual darkness, as opposed to the speed light assumed from man's artful but artificial experiments sea level, is another factor. These and numerous other p technical but extremely important elements are the ind encing agents in compilation of astronomical data having n application what in the influence of the influenc application whatever to the celestial of reality. Their infuence extends to the terrestrial and the terrestrial sky's natural manifectation ural manifestations. They, too, must be misinterpreted through abandonment to the illusory.

The celestial and terrestrial comparisons, now proved to The celesure are sult of stratosphere ascensions and rocket be of ment as a reforded timely expression. They show the fights, are netering formations and deceptions already enterrestrial sky agent and the second second and the second countered in a photographs attest to Physical Continuity sky areas. The land extent continuing beyond theory's ¹⁰ less than the table "ends" of the Earth. One feature worth role and ther. And they jointly contribute to the

development of a new and factual portrait of the universe about us. The little publicized radar portrait of a substantial area of the celestial sky also contributer to the Universe portrait. of the celestian sky also converse portrait. And such features, collectively certablish beyond any doubt that the realistic pattern of the Universe is diametrically opposed to that developed by astro-more matical deduc-

nons of the centuries If one finds it difficult to accept these Physical Con-tinuity dictums in spite of physical producustaining them, the following should be considered. In a could's mind may be fixed the deluding features of the "Fishe of the Stork." The child, lacking knowledge of proceeding of the stork. The child, lacking knowledge of proceeding to must cling to that fascinating fable. The table must prevail if the child's mind is not sufficiently developed to comprehend the mean-ing of reproduction, with its processive process of cell trans-mission, foetus development, etc. The child's mind may even acquire the accepted terms descriptive of birth. The child may be able to express the words were, born, bally, growth, etc. It may even witness the moment of a birth. Yet as long as the immature mind is dominated by the image of a longegged bird delivering babies, it may behold a million ^{ables} and remain in ignorance of how they arrived.

That child's mind differs not from the undeveloped adult and. Though the adult mind certainly knows how babies are delivered, it can remain as closed as the child's mind concerning other features of life 7hd o5th 2016 erre 19421 which concept does not hold is beyond the bounds of possibility for both child and adult.

As it is with the child's mind, so it is with the astronomer's mind, which causes him to express the words curoing, waving, bending, fluctuating, and undulating. They should afford ample knowledge that creative energy at work does not circle. And they should be a key for understanding that globes or spheres do not comprise the celestial or the terrestrial. Yet, despite the astronomer's broader observation and deeper calculations of luminous celestial sky gases in motion, he demands that unseen mass "bodies" be prescribing all motion, and the wrong motion. The undeveloped child could be shown realistic pictures

The undeveloped child could be shown realistic pictures of baby delivery and, through domination of the fable, remain ignorant of reality. So it is with the astronomer who, in viewing physical proof at hand of the fallacy of "isolated bodies," persists in clinging to the "star" and "planet" fable. And he makes every effort to fit proofs culled from a world of reality into his world of illusions. The illusory must be preserved at any cost. It is the astronomer's truth.

There is not a feature of telescopic observation and photography, and of spectrum analysis, considered applicable to the universe about us which does not apply with equal force and volume to corresponding tests of the Earth's outer luminous sky surface. Yet . . . modern enterprise has established that such absurd features are purely illusory. And they do not apply.

All the fantastic entities assumed to exist throughout luminous celestial sky areas seem to exist in like observation and analysis of the constantly shifting gases of the Earth's sky. And it must never be forgotten that all observations, analysis, and resulting conclusions apply only to the sky-gas energy of celestial and terrestrial sky-light areas. There is no application whatever to the land under such sky-light areas.

The cosmic agency which contributes to the many deceptive movements of the least luminous and the most luminous sky areas is responsible for the light shifts, fluctuations and undulations. And it thereby indirectly governs the resulting grotesque formations so deceiving to the obPHYSICAL CONTINUITY OF THE UNIVERSE

server. That cosmic agency and creative force, beyond astronomy's embrace, is cosmic-ray activity. It is constantly bombarding every outer sky area of the entire Universe. The rays have no directional pattern. They are not restricted to any course or channel in their ceaseless movement throughout the infinite realm of darkness, of which our immediate stratosphere is a part.

stratosphere is a part. Sown by the Master Planter, they are strewn from the Sun's impenetrable crater in a seeming helter-skelter. And in such apparent nonconformity to pattern, they establish the most profound creative pattern. Moving with immunity to man-made laws applied to the Universe, they affiliate with receptive outer sky areas everywhere along the celestial and the terrestrial course. They charge one sky area and supercharge another with their magnetic force. As their force is concentrated on a particular sky area of the celestial or the terrestrial, there is developed within that sky area an unprecedented accentuation of customary motion which befuddles distant observers. In other sky areas, and at the same time, the dispensation of that creative solar energy remains stable in a perfecting balance of the whole Universe sky. But concentration of force upon one sky area exerts a measurable influence on neighboring sky areas. Hence there is produced for the bewitching of mortal

Hence there is produced for the bewitching of mortal mind a unique series of motions within luminous sky areas under observation. But whether such motions are real or fancied, they are always motions of the sky. Never are they motions of the realistic land, which, though unseen, is always present under the sky light.

Reason dictates that one does not erect a roof unless one is to have a house under the roof. The roof is the protecting medium for all the wood or concrete structure underlying. The roof is symbolic of the structure. And the magnificent but deceptive lights of astronomical observation and record are areas of a creative roof which cannot be seen as a collective and continuous whole for the reasons explained here. Our terrestrial sky covers our room of the Universe House in the same manner as every so-called "star" and "planet"

112

113 ond

covers the endless celestial rooms of the same house. Our sky, in common with all celestial sky, cannot be observed as a connected unit. It likewise presents to distant observers the identical pattern of varying luminosity and motion that we observe of the celestial sky. The astronomer expresses that factual sky-light variation of the celestial roof as "star magnitude." And that term is synonymous with "sky-light intensity."

That causative activity, of which so little has been learned, performs other wonders implied by the late Dr. Robert Andrews Millikan's memorable announcement: "Creative Life Force is at work throughout the entire Universe." But the wonders of that Force at work are not to be determined by abstract figures and symbols of figures.

Chapter Seven

"ON EARTH AS IT IS IN HEAVEN"

In Figure 5, the U. S. Naval Research Bureau's V-2 rocketcamera photograph of a luminous, deceptively globular and isolated-appearing area of the Earth's outer sky from an altitude of one hundred miles over White Sands, a white cloudlike formation appears in the luminous sky area. It will be recalled that the formation, resulting from light variation within the luminous sky area photographed, was misinterpreted as a cloud in the stratosphere. (See frontispiece.)

Consider what the same white formation would be conjectured to be at a distance of twenty thousand or one hundred thousand miles. There can be no question about the astronomical label: it, like many corresponding celestial sky-gas formations, would have to be known as a "nebula" adrift in the enveloping stratosphere sea of darkness. That description would apply despite the fact that the white PHYSICAL CONTINUITY OF THE UNIVERSE

portion is in reality an intricate part of the luminous sky area.

Black patches detected in the so-called "Milky Way" section of the celestial sky are intriguing partners of the white patches. They would also be detected in the dense center of our terrestrial sky where sky-light intensity presented to telescopic observation a "richness of star field." That terrestrial sky center would depend on the observation position held in the stratosphere or on a celestial land area.

Were we to change our present terrestrial location to that celestial location now considered the "Milky Way," it would be found that the terrestrial sky over the land position we left holds the greatest concentration of sky-light points, and that terrestrial sky section would merit the designation "Milky Way." In comparison with other terrestrial sky areas, it would seem to hold more light points. But because there seemed to be more, they would individually appear to be much less luminous than other sky-light points detected singly. Or, if the sky over the particular terrestrial point of departure were to lack the apparent profusion of light qualifying it for celestial "Milky Way" comparison, other terrestrial sky areas would possess requisite seeming profusion of light points. Hence across the luminous stretch of our entire terrestrial sky there would be found from distant observation at least one sky-light area corresponding to the celestial "Milky Way."

As our angle of observation away from the overhead terrestrial "Milky Way" was accentuated, it would be found that there was a seeming diminishing of sky-light concentration or, as astronomically defined, a modification of the "richness of the star field." Though the astronomically defined "richness of the star field" would be constant in skylight continuity, though not necessarily in brilliancy throughout the entire terrestrial sky, there would appear to be a diminution of sky-light concentration away from the "Milky Way" section.

To illustrate, we will assume that Des Moines, Iowa,

114

and a certain adjacent sky area is the terrestrial "Milky Way" as observation is had from a celestial land position over Des Moines. The Des Moines sky area and a considerable sky area extending away from Des Moines would present to telescopic observation the terrestrial sky area of seemingly most abundant light accumulation. That accumulation would mean more points of light, but not brighter points.

Every observation beyond that established and more pronounced "Milky Way" sky-light accumulation would necessitate telescopic observation and photography at an increasing angle to facilitate search for "stars" on the distant horizons of the terrestrial "Heavens above." The detection of remote terrestrial "Heavens above." The detection of remote terrestrial "stars," or sky-light points, would find them more sharply defined as isolated entities than the sky-light accumulation comprising the so-called terrestrial "Milky Way." The brilliancy permitting of detection, of whatever intensity, or astronomical "magnitude," would accentuate the apparent isolation common to the sky light of the entire Universe.

But that apparent isolation would not be as pronounced in the "Milky Way." The greater the volume of massed light, despite the lesser brilliancy of every point thereof, the less pronounced is the apparent isolation of each point of the entire area. However, the massed light-point whole constituting the "Milky Way" must appear to be more detached from other detected sky-light points of the entire sky. That is why the so-called "Milky Way" seems to be unique, yet it represents sky light the same as any other detected lonely "star."

Though we would know from the celestial observation point that there existed a continuity of land and sky at the designated terrestrial "Milky Way," considerable of the sky-light area would not be detected as observation at an angle was made away from the Des Moines sky's center of the terrestrial "Milky Way." Any off-center observation imposes limitations. Though every terrestrial sky area is in PHYSICAL CONTINUITY OF THE UNIVERSE

fact to some degree luminous, as every area of the celestial sky is, many areas would have to be assumed nonexistent from celestial observation because the sky light of such areas would not be detected for various reasons previously described.

The astronomical procedure of searching for "stars" on the distant horizons beyond the "Milky Way" concentration of celestial sky light may be considered co-related to the more realistic procedure of a laboratory technician's search. That realistic search would constitute examination of a mass specimen on the illuminated surface of a clinical glass slide. The multiple minute particles of the specimen mass would be the technician's field, as the entire celestial sky is the astronomer's field. The electric-light illumination of the glass slide would represent the astronomer's sky light. The technician's microscope would represent the astronomer's telescope.

In direct and near-direct focus of the microscope lens the greatest accumulation of specimen would be apparent even though the field was of the same density throughout. If the field were enlarged by lens focus, there would have to appear to be a diminishing of the central concentration of specimen. Then the original margins of the central concentration would have to appear to become thinner, to a point of specimen obliteration. The development of that condition would not mean that there was actually less specimen substance at the extremities of the glass-slide field, but it would limit observation of the field equal in density. The area of direct or near-direct lens focus would seem to hold the most specimen substance.

It becomes evident that the laboratory technician, "working in these walls of time," holds a considerable advantage over the astronomer working in the limitless corridors of infinity. The technician working in a limited but realistic world can constantly move and adjust the glass slide, or "star field" equivalent, to serve his purpose. And he can keep constant, or he can increase or diminish, the illumina-

tion of his field. Further, in having complete control of the field and its light, he can at will adjust the microscope lens for constant dead-center observation of the specimen.

There seems to be lacking any record of an astronomer who was capable of making adjustments to his "star field" specimen which would keep it in direct focus, immobile, and under the constant and proper illumination required for observation and determination. Sky light of the celestial, as well as the terrestrial, is not subject to the penetrative enterprise of telescope lenses or to the whim and deduction of astronomers. On the contrary, sky light everywhere influences lens ability to detect as well as the astronomer's deduction. It is a fascinating game of tag, where the astronomers and their lenses continue to be "it."

The humble but much more practical laboratory technician holds an additional advantage, in that he or she deals with known entities in a world of reality. If the least doubt is harbored concerning the identity of certain matter or entities within the specimen of the slide field, any number of practical tests made directly upon the doubtful substance will determine its exact properties. That little feature of *direct contact with and immediate test of* the questionable entity differs considerably from the extremely abstract mathematical tests to which the astronomer is restricted in an effort to determine conditions and entities of his remote abstract "star fields." It will be shown that astronomy refutes astronomical conclusions in the making as a result of the manner of observation leading to the conclusions.

Where an astronomer detects dual movement, or what appears to be dual, in observation of a remote luminous celestial sky area, and spectroscopic analysis confirms apparent duality of motion, he is compelled by concept to conclude that two distinct entities are operating at the single light point under analysis. The astronomer could, but he does not, conclude that a single energy at work at the particular celestial sky-light point is prescribing a double motion.

In consideration of the astronomer's conclusion, it is

PHYSICAL CONTINUITY OF THE UNIVERSE

here pertinent to recall previous reference to the undulating motion of sky gas, and that the astronomer even makes use of the word "undulating." And it may be well to remind that undulation is a double motion.

The astronomer is forced to conclude that the motion is attributable to entities contained in the astronomer's mind. And the entities of illusion the mind contains are "isolated bodies," globular or spheroidal, moving in a circle or an ellipse. Nothing else will do. In reality, there exists for telescope lens and the astronomer's instruments to determine nothing more than the dual motion of gas in a luminous sky area which covers and obscures the stationary land under that detected sky area. The active sky gas moves, but the underlying land never participates in the movement.

It seems singular that the astronomer determines in favor of the preconceived "circling or ellipsing bodies" in view of the fact that he applies the very meaningful terms "moving back and forth," "undulating," and "fluctuating," which deny the preconceived entities and their motion. Yet his illusionfostered conclusions must be that the lens and the spectrum, or either, in recording such movements truly establishes the existence of two distinct celestial "bodies" in motion.

To emphasize this most important feature, it should be noted that his conclusion of celestial "bodies" does not imply bodies of gas in keeping with the dictates of reality and reason. To him the illusion persists that the motion of sky gases signifies the motion of motionless land mass, which cannot be detected under the luminous moving sky gas.

Observe that nothing has detected or established even one mass body in motion, to say nothing of two bodies. There has simply been achieved confirmation of double motion within a certain luminous celestial sky area. Hence the astronomer's terms "undulating" and "fluctuating" are appropriately applied for description of the recorded movements of gaseous elements within the luminous sky area. But the terms have no further application.

Upon that single instance of erroneous conclusion is erected an astronomical framework of abundant miscalcu-

lations. Having checked the mechanical findings of double motion with that found by direct vision, there is nothing left for the astronomer's conclusion than that which his concept holds: "isolated rounded bodies circling or ellipsing in space." The telescopic and photographic lenses have not detected and recorded them; the astronomer has not observed them. They, the "bodies," are not established by spectrum and spectroscopic analysis. However, they are concluded to exist as isolated globular mass entities, when they constitute nothing more than lens-created disk areas of sky-light gas in motion.

We may duplicate the astronomer's application and his findings of the celestial by returning to the lofty stratosphere observation point permitting view of terrestrial sky areas. As we adjust the telescope for observation of Portland and Bangor, Maine, on the east coast of the United States, or any other section of the nation, the luminous sky areas to be detected over any land community will appear precisely as the luminous celestial areas of astronomical observation appear. Our lenses will detect nothing but a luminous disklike sky area. At every angle of observation and as far as our lens can penetrate, we will observe the same condition. It would be ridiculous even to hope to see through the luminous terrestrial sky areas to observe the land and wated and the community life we know is underlying the sky areas.

the community life we know is underlying the sky areas. We may first detect the sky light over Bangor, Mathe. It will be found that Bangor's sky light seems to fluctuate. It will be prescribing the dual motion which could very readily be misinterpreted as "circling or ellipsing" from proper distance. Were we to achieve that distance, there would develop the illusion of circling. And though we might even accept the illusory movement as having application to the luminous sky area, our knowledge of the underlying land would dispel the illusion in relation to the land area. We would not fleetingly harbor the illusion that Bangor had become isolated from the remainder of Maine and was executing an orbital waltz in stratosphere space.

Making telescope adjustment to embrace terrestrial sky

PHYSICAL CONTINUITY OF THE UNIVERSE

areas north of Bangor, we may detect a luminous terrestrial sky area that appears to roll. And it will be much brighter than the "star" of Bangor. We will perhaps find on consulting our terrestrial "star chart" that the bright rolling area represents the sky over Montreal, Canada.

121

As we continue our telescopic search, there will be detected a luminous sky area west of Montreal which arouses interest. There will be a pronounced white film on the lower left corner of the sky area. Its appearance will promote doubt that it is part of the sky area, and we shall conclude that since it is not of the luminous sky area, it is a "nebula" '--- the stratosphere.

Then, adjusting our telescope for observation of the New Hampshire sky, we shall detect a dark area in the luminous sky which our "star chart" designates as Portsmouth, New Hampshire. Magnifying that luminous sky area with a stronger lens will disclose the original dark spot as three distinct formations. They will be easily considered humps on the luminous sky area. In fact, they will so closely resemble the astronomical "Camel Hump Cluster" in celestial sky light that we will be impelled to name them the "Triple Humps of Portsmouth."

Hence it will be perceived that the conditions recorded of luminous celestial sky areas, where light shading is at one time determined as a "nebula" detached from the luminous sky area and on other occasions as a grotesque formation of the luminous area, must be included in record of terrestrial sky areas. As it has been related, corresponding conditions have to date been found in the luminous terrestrial sky over White Sands, New Mexico, and adjacent territory. As the sands of this Earth's desert regions are related as particles of sand, and as the waters of the Earth are related as water, in like manner does the luminosity of every terrestrial sky areas. Terrestrial sky gas describes the identical motions of celestial sky gas. And the observed conditions of terrestrial sky areas will impose the same illustons as those burdening astronomers' empty quest of the celestial universe

about us. The identical "stellar spectra" will develop from analysis of light waves from terrestrial sky areas as presently developed of light movement in celestial sky areas.

Massive astronomical compilations of the centuries have unknowingly directed man's course away from observation and comprehension of the realistic universe about us. But the current opportunity to view terrestrial sky-light function and the ensuing formations abrogates astronomical presentations. And that modern view eloquently attests to the impost of ancient philosophical dictum: "On Earth as it is in Heavers", also

Modern enterprise confirms that what is to be found in the celestial "Heavens" has undeniable counterparts in the terrestrial "Heavens." And it has been vividly disclosed that it is the deceptive appearance of things and conditions over the lend areas of the Universe, rather than that which exists on fride under the celestial and terrestrial "Heavens," which has made for confusion, thus denying acquisition of the universe about us. The same astronomically recorded shifts in the spectrum, from the longest red wave to the shortest violet wave, are to be registered from observation and analysis of terrestrial sky-light movement. The synonymity of celestial and terrestrial sky-light performance, meriting the same interpretatior, must provide evidence for the least discerning person that astronomy's announced celestial values are purely illusory.

It may thereby be perceived that were we to apply the astronomical yardstick to the terrestrial sky's luminous outer surface, of the terrestrial sky's luminous outer Sirius, be assumed to possess more than twenty-six times the Sun's mathematical candle power. The absurd conclusion would develop from such terrestrial sky area's apparent heat intensity. We repeat, apparent heat intensity. Fantastic? How could it be otherwise, with our physical

Fantastic? How could it be otherwise, with our physical knowledge of terrestrial sky areas? Yet, that would be the inevitable development when we attempted to gauge the terrestrial ky with the same instruments utilized by astronomy for gauging the celestial sky. In such application of PHYSICAL CONTINUITY OF THE UNIVERSE

astronomy's gauges to terrestrial sky areas, it will be established that the red and the green waves hold no such meaning as that which is astronomically concluded from celestial sky-light areas where the colors are evidenced. The tests to be made of terrestrial sky light will establish the value of red and green waves from terrestrial sky light to be diametrically opposed to astronomical deduction.

Ancient observation of the lights detected in the universe about us developed the so-called "star charts." That development was an artful expression of the wholesome "star"-observing pastime. Nobody was deluded through the art of celestial light charting. But when the same art bedecks itself with the judicial garb of science and imposes upon the world illusory conditions acclaimed to be real, there is described neither art or science.

During the many centuries of observation, there should have been discernment of the illusions. And the least that might have been achieved was comprehension of the unfailing manner in which all creative energy must move. That movement is a wave. But the universally manifested wave motion was replaced by the astronomical fraternity with the barren guess of "circling" or "ellipsing." And, strangely, such replacement was made to sustain theory even as the wave term 'received empty lip service. With that replacement from the world of the illusory, the entire astronomical structure erected upon the "circling" or "ellipsing" guess becomes purposeless and void. Nowhere throughout the broad domain of research in pure and applied science is there to be experienced the "circling" or "ellipsing" motion contained in and making the foundation for celestial mechanics. Wherever such motion *seems* to take place, other than in man-made mechanics at terrestrial level, it is purely illusory.

With relation to the motion of universally dispensed energy, it is timely to relate a personal experience confirming that creative energy, wherever manifested, is compelled to move in a wave. That holds true even if every lens the world possesses causes the motion to appear as circling. The

122

lens is incapable of faithful recording, but the brain should be aware of such fact; for it is the brain that truly sees.

In the chapter dealing with the pilgrimage, a meeting with the famous physicist, Dr. Robert Andrews Millikan, then President of the California Institute of Technology at Pasadena, was described. At that time, during the summer of 1928, Dr. Millikan's able assistant was Dr. Carl Anderson. And as Dr. Anderson conducted this then-youthful enthusiast over the institution's campus to view the world's first isolated electron, he remarked, "The electron prescribes a circling motion."

In manner lacking diplomatic nicety, we responded, "It does what, Dr. Anderson?"

Dr. Anderson replied, "It seems to move in a circling manner."

With the same lack of diplomacy, we answered, "That is better."

Though Dr. Anderson was a very, learned physicist who was subsequently awarded the Nobel prize, he referred to the electron's seeming motion even though his brain saw the true motion. Such mention of circling was due to the influence of the seeming motion. And the lens was responsible for that seeming condition.

Yet it was known to one who had never observed an electron that the basic and irrefutable principles of motion precluded any possibility that the electron performed any circling.

In the case of the mathematico-astronomer it is found that, despite knowledge of the wave and bend of energy, there is a persistent adherence to the seeming, or illusory, motion. His unswerving devotion to the illusory demands denial of the authentic motion in all astronomical observations and conclusions. Hence result the numerous miscalculations of that motion's distance and speed from the astronomical point of observation. And it precludes possibility for understanding of the heat engendered at the luminous celestial sky area where the motion is detected.

No structure in a world of reality can be sustained on a

124 lens is incapable of faithful recording, but the brain should fact for it is the brain that truly so lens is incapable of fact; for it is the brain that truly sees. aware of such fact; for it is that the pilgrimage, a meeting In the chapter dealing with the pilgrimage, a meeting the chapter dealing with the pilgrimage, a meeting

In the chapter dealing the California Institute of Task with the famous physical and the famous physical and the famous physical and the california Institute of Technology at the president of the california that time, during the california the second sec then President of the scribed. At that time, during the summe Pasadena, was described assistant was Dr. Garl Anderson of 1928, Dr. Millikan's able assistant was Dr. Garl Anderson of 1928, Dr. Millikan's conducted this then-youthful ently siast over the institution's campus to view the world siast over the instantion arked, "The electron precircling motion.

In manner lacking diplomatic nicety, we respondent does what, Dr. Anderson?

Dr. Anderson replied, "It seems to move in a circlust manne

With the same lack of diplomacy, we answered. "That is hetter

Though Dr. Anderson was a very learned physicist who was subsequently awarded the Nobel prize, he referred to the electron's seeming motion even though his brain saw the true motion. Such mention of circling was due to the influ ence of the seeming motion. And the lens was responsible for that seeming condition.

Yet it was known to one who had never observed an electron that the basic and irrefutable principles of mot precluded any possibility that the electron performed any

In the case of the mathematico-astronomer it is found that, despite knowledge of the wave and bend of energy there is a persistent adherence to the seeming, or illusor motion. His unswerving devotion to the illusory demands denial of the authentic motion in all astronomical observation tions and conclusions. Hence result the numerous miscale lations of that motion's distance and speed from the ast nomical point of observation. And it precludes possibility for understanding of the heat engendered at the luminous

celestial sky area where the motion is detected. No structure in a world of reality can be sustained on a

PHYSICAL CONTINUITY OF THE UNIVERSE pursical foundation. The framework of astronomy is pro-mythical foundation realistic, because it is erected nythical foundation. A statistic, because it is erected on the ductive of nothing realistic, because it is erected on the ductive. Worse, the constantly increased lens magnifications theory. illusory. Worse, the constantly increased lens magnifications of the luminosity projecting the original illusion retards of fact in the realistic Universe. Is it too much to indings that after three hundred years of moth at the of fact in the realistic oniverse. Is if too much to indings of fact in the realistic oniverse. Is if too much to expect that after three hundred years of mathematized telescopic astronomical art, the illusory framework must be years of astronomical art, the illusory framework must be useemed by members of the astronomical fraternity? The discertion is not unreasonable, in view of moder discerned by the unreasonable, in view of modern enterexpectation is not unreasonable, in view of modern enter-prise by government agencies. Their findings have uncov-prise basic illusion and have paved the way for the astronomers' redetermination of cosmic values.

astronomers' redetermination of cosmic values. Though theory may be of enduring mathematical pre-scription, it is always subject to change. Along the course of evilization theory which represented the truth of each time and place has undergone change for the better. That process of change has made civilization. From the time of Hip-porates, the science of medicine has been subjected to the event under senting by medicine has been subjected to the nost intent scrutiny by members who have dared to question its premise. And their questioning made for redetermi-nation of anatomical values, which benefited humanity and advanced medicine to its present high ercite. It was only through persistent doubting contradicting and experimenting that factual knowledge was acquired of the human body's circulatory system. And with the edetermination of values a thousand and one programme and helpful fea-tures were evolved. They could not have been possible

until the false theory of blood tunction had been discarded. To project the circulatory system of man into the arena of celestial sky-light analysis affords a timely comparison of values. It may serve to clarify features of Physical Continuity which the atomic physicists very nearly found with their determination "There is a play of energy between particle and particle of the entire Universe"

For the past three hundred Zears n2013 tized 9222 Supple astronomy has sought to determine the creative circulator ulatory system" of the Universe. But in that search it in-

126 sisted that the universal blood flow—magnetic force and sky sisted that the universal dir its function to the terrestral sky light gas-was restricted in its function. Here the conversional states are the states and sky light gas-was restricted in the states are states and sky light gas-was restricted in the states are states and sky light gas-was restricted in the states are s hight gas-was restricted body, or whole. Here the continuo side of the Universe body, sky of the Universe side of the Universe gizing sky of the Universe whole and constantly energizing sky of the Universe whole and constantly energing's circulatory system. The state whole the human body's circulatory system. The state body is the likened to the human body the Universe body under the showing function throughout the Universe body under the veins function through the gases. The gases are in tun force of actively circulating sky gases. The gases are in tun constantly agitated, or stimulated, by the creative magnet force of the Universe

The terrestrial represents but one side of the University The terrestrial represents the other side The creative forces at work do not nourish and stimulate one side in neglect of the other. Were such the case, the terrestrol and could survive.

To judge from astronomical conclusions, neither univ sal magnetism nor celestial sky gas exists And where the are reluctantly conjectured to exist, they are so misinter preted and miscalculated as to obscure their function a purpose The astronomer concludes that the formidable sky-gas circulatory condition, which actuates the terrestrial and the celestial, is negative as a continuous vein of the Universe whole. Hence the abundant vein expressions, light variations, light shadings, and distortions, are not consid ered developments of a sky vein extending through the

The determination that such celestial sky expressions and not from celestial sky gases, and the conclusion that man expressions are remote from the luminous celestial areas, has been responsible for the most complex system of contradu tions within the history of all the sciences. In consideratio of astronomical procedure, it is not be wondered that s a conclusion should result as that *matter* existing in so-called celestial "nebule." celestial "nebulae" has density a million times less than an thing on Earth. By such a figure so-called "nebulae astronomically ordained as matter though less than matter The matter of reference is celestial sky gas, and it has identical terrestrial -1 tical terrestrial sky-matter, or gas, weight. Hence it is sh gas, which is not gas, which is not matter as commonly indicated by

PHYSICAL CONTINUITY OF THE UNIVERSE word. But the astronomical conclusions present something word. But the all They compare celestial sky-gas weight with terrestrial land-mass weight. The absurdity of comwith tenestrial be evident to a ten-year-old child. parison should be examples, particularly the

In previous examples, particularly the white "cloud" In previous a photographed area of terrestrial sky light, scormulation and the astronomical "nebula" is nothing more t is shown the gas of and within luminous outer sky areas of the celestial and the terrestrial. To accredit such gas "nebhe cerestian the weight of mass, as mass is considered in a use with the weight of mass, as mass is considered in a world of reality, a conversion in the field of the spiritualist. to an ectoplasmic conversion in the field of the spiritualist. Though it is true that even obsetric impulses have a certain Though it is true that even the tric impulses have a certain weight, one would handly consider comparing the relatively weightless electric impulses registered from brain-mass functioning with any known mass property. On the opposite end of astronomy's mathematical see-saw, it is disclosed that some stars possess density a mil-

saw, it is disclosed that anything cound on Earth. Assuming that the astro-mathematicans, who through their own choice of words and figure prove that their stimates deal exclu-sively with sky light and its expressions, could by some necromantic performance accord such weight beyond known mass to luminosity detected and upper zed, what meaning can it have in a world of reality. What can it mean to have an acre of land or a grove of bees a million times the known and real density of an acre of land or a grove of trees? The human mind cannot estimate established mass density. What would it do with a million times known density?

Hence a million times the density of known density can mean nothing more than a choice of words meaningful only the unreal world of the astro-mathematician. Any attempt the apply to known density a million times its known charactensities as density transcends conceptional capacity. Moreover, multiplication by a million Bu2016ssarf orb22te density as known density and thereby would establish cen-ity as something of the source ^{ally} as something else beyond density. In the sequestered calm of hallucination, it might provide a nucleus for some

WORLDS BEYOND THE POLE heretofore unexpressed, or expressed but unrecorded fan-heretofore unexpressed. Otherwise, it expresses only the miliheretofore unexpresses, or enterpresses only the multiple tasy of confusion. Otherwise, it expresses only the multiple tasy of confusion. Otherwise, it expresses only the multiple tasy of contusion. Out the registered: a million times one cation which should be registered: a million times one million of one cation which should be rellion times one million of nothing etc., ad infinitum. To clarify this material relating to mass property

To clarify this man be observed that there should gaseous content, it can be observed that there should gaseous contents the subjects. They cannot at marked differentiation of the subjects. They cannot at the in this instance, be considered interchangeablein final analysis, they may be considered interrelated

- 1) Astronomy and its unlimited mathematical scope of ation can deal only with observation and deductor the luminous celestial gaseous sky surface. "Surface means the luminous outer sky layer detected by the scope lens or, if undetected, mathematically considered to exist.
- 2) Though there is limited "weight" to sky gas over celland areas, it holds no weight significance when com pared with the underlying undetectable land-man weight. And the fact that celestial land cannot be dtected by astronomy's artful instruments and measure ments can bear repetition on every page of this book, for there reposes in that feature the basis for comprehenses of the realistic Universe.
- 3) Yet it is found in astro-mathematical conclusions that the gaseous sky of some celestial areas possesses density million times more than anything found on Earth. When it to be concluded that celestial sky gases of some arweigh a million times more than terrestrial sky gases could blame mathematics and forthwith relegate subject to Dante's Inferno or some corresponding But painfully it is concluded that the sky gases are the much weightier than anything found on Earth And less words too have become subject to astro-mathematic magic, the astronomic subject to astro-mathematic magic, the astronomical conclusion means the land tent of the Earth, not the gaseous sky content over Earth.

PHISICAL CONTINUITY OF THE Further, the same astronomical methods disclose that 4) Further, the same astronomical methods disclose that a million the same astronomical methods disclose that Further, the same action incar methods disclose that so-called celestial "nebula" is of density a million times so-called celestian in on Earth. Again it is found that there less than anything on Earth land mass and colorist there less than any many son. Earth land mass and celestial sky can be no compared to the same or similar subjects.

The freely utilized infinite mathematics of Immanuel Kant The freely uninced power over the astro-mathematician that hold such absolute power such subjects as terrestrial local bid such absolute per subjects as terrestrial land-mass and they can endow such subjects us tenestrial land-mass and celesial sky-gas density with synonymity. Of such math-matical stuff are "stars" made. The constituting material material compliance times heavier or lighter

cloud soft are "stars" made. The constituting material matrial stuff are "stars" made. The constituting material may be a million times heavier or lighter. It may be of value to observe: (a) The light detected or deduced is from gas which represents a "star." (b) The noting shadows in that gas are possessed of density a mil-noting shadows in that gas are possessed of density a mil-noting shadows in that gas are possessed of density a mil-noting shadows in that gas are possessed of density a mil-noting shadows in that gas are possessed of density a mil-noting shadows in that gas are possessed of density a mil-noting shadows in that gas are possessed of density a mil-noting shadows in that gas are possessed of density a mil-noting shadows in that gas are possessed of density a mil-noting shadows in that gas are possessed of density a mil-noting shadows in that gas are possessed of density a mil-noting shadows in that gas are possessed of density a mil-noting shadows in that gas are possessed of density a mil-noting shadows in that gas are possessed of density a mil-noting shadows in that gas are possessed of density a mil-noting shadows in that gas are possessed of density a mil-noting shadows in that gas are possessed of density a mil-sesses density thirty-five hundred million times the Sun's more (d) in the last case of what a certain other the categories in the star possesses are possessed of density and the star possesses are pos mass. (d) In the last case it was noted that the ectoplasmic postanceless "nebula" is not assumed to weigh that many unes the Sun's surface light mass, it is assumed to weigh turty-five million times the unknown man content of the

Such an estimate of the Sun is postulated with impunity a spite of the fact that nobody has knowledge of the meanof "Sun" other than that it gives light heat and energy. lince how can there by on estimate of the mass weight of at which is unknown? Yet astro-mathematics will provide weight estimate without knowledge of what is being aghed. Such is the power, but hardly the glory, of infinite mathematics.

It becomes increasingly evident that our earliest anceswho worshipped that Sun without the questionable The worshipped that Sun without the share $\frac{1}{22}$ above $\frac{1}{22}$ abo For a determination of values, it should here suffice to values, it should here suffice to ^{ward determination} of values, it should here weight assumed at celestial level would have application to terrestrial areas under investigation from any part of the celestial. Though it is definitely known that such mathematized and assumed celestial conditions do not exist on terrestrial land areas or in luminous sky areas, they would have to be mathematically concluded to exist, if for no better reason than that of sustaining the doctrine "Figures do not lie." Though God forsake His kingdom and the Universe collapse, the figurative must prevail; the figure must never be questioned. For if there be no Universe, the figure will create one. And if there be no Creator or Greative Force, the figure will adequately replace it. So says the figurer.

Astronomy holds a unique, most unenviable position. It is unlike any fruitful science known to man. Its premise is eternal, though it be the most illusory ever established.

Philosophy, seeking to find behind things and events their laws and eternal relations, dares to abandon a premise found to be at variance with fact. Only in such manner can philosophy continue to seek for, determine, and interpret values in the world of reality. Though philosophy's broad horizons extend the things and conditions of the physical world into the metaphysical realm, there is ever a continuity of pattern wherein things and conditions for a physical plane continue to be reasonably identified on the metaphysical plane. But despite its broad scope, philosophy need not resort to figurative definition of its transcendent values. Obscuring equations and symbols are not required for coherent description of factual values interpretable by words. Where there is a fact to convey, words will be found to express it. But when there are no facts, mathematical symbols very formidably obscure the condition.

Astronomy, claiming to interpret the physical Universe, possesses knowledge of neither the beginning nor the end of its telescopic domain. Nor has that domain origin or ending in a world of reality. Sky gases misinterpreted as land mass can hardly be considered expressive of reality. Nor can the gross misinterpretation of energy's wave motion to be prescribing a "circling" or "ellipsing" motion assist man's comprehension of the created and realistic Universe and afford closer attunement with the infinite.

"The Heavens proclaim the glory of God." And they would proclaim that glory if a telescope had never been invented. After centuriss of telescopic astronomy, man beholds the same luminous splendor displayed for his earliest ancestors. He sees no more and he knows no more of the celestial "Heavens above."

Though telescopes have found more points of light for the telescopic lens, they continue to be incompetent to penetrate such light points and to permit determination of realistic value attaching to the lights and what is under the lights. Further, the abstract mathematical values imposed on lights detected have so distorted real created values that they have become progressively more obscure with each advancing year of telescopic detection and astronomical interpretation. In fact, the abstract mathematicians have so mathematized the real Universe that it has been made a figurative Universe where only mathematical symbols may dwell.

Therefore, one can both mentally and physically indulge the real Universe through understanding of the importance of current events. Then can one fully benefit from the creative splendor of celestial sky light, despite the obscuring and distorting astro-mathematical conclusions resulting from basic fallacy representing astronomy's Prima Causa.

Timely understanding of cosmic values recently discovered enable one to discern why a great churchman, the late William Cardinal O'Connell, Archbishop of Boston, publicly denounced the atheistic tendencies of abstruse mathematics in the summer of 1927. At that time, His Eminence confided, "Science is going around in circles." The unprecedented events of our time, as here recorded, eloquently attest that if the phrase "going around in circles" ever merited application it could have no better application than to that abstract science of astrophysics that the cardinal had in mind.

The cardinal's timely observation was subsequently am-

plified by the late Garrett P. Serviss, who wrote of the author of that "beneficent" mathematical postulate: "As concerns the intellect of the average person, he is responsible for having let loose from their caves a bevy of blind bats whose wild circling in the limelight of publicity draws dreary gleams around the moorland of everyday commonsense."

Where is the meaning in mathematical gymnastics providing a presumptive estimate of our Sun's weight one billion or ten billion years in the past? The meaning is less, if there could be less meaning, when other mathematical dictums contradict the estimate and establish that the Sun's realistic magnitude and function is unknown.

What meaning to "the life of a 'star'" and its mathematized weight? And if every word of that question had application to a world of reality, what would it contribute toward man's comprehension and acquisition of the universe about us?

What value to the astronomical estimates of thirty thousand million, two hundred thousand million, and five hundred thousand million celestial light points, when the meaning of just one point of light is not understood, at least not by the astronomer?

No physical science could or would accept for three. weeks, to say nothing of three centuries, the illusions of astronomy. The physical sciences could and would determine the reality of premise before elaborating on the premise. But what could astronomy do? The astronomer's powerful mathematical conveyor could not take him to the celestial sky-light points under investigation.

In geology, biology, physics, chemistry, anatomy, botany, the findings are substantially rooted in the world of reality. And though at times figures are applied in such truly scientific endeavor, they have basis in reality rather than in illusion. They are intended to enlarge but never to distort the basic reality, and the mathematical results, though always subject to direct and most critical scrutiny by brain sight rather than lens sight, are immediately questioned, and as readily rejected, if they are at variance with fact.

PHYSICAL CONTINUITY OF THE UNIVERSE

Within the broad scope of positive and applied sciences, where the formula for duplication of man is unknown, the fact is freely admitted. Abstruse figures are not paraded to assume the laboratory making of a real human being or to facilitate the deception of having made a super Frankenstein monster to replace man.

What value could possibly attach to the mathematical making of a single drop of blood which the combined sciences are unable to reproduce in laboratories of a world of reality? In spite of the mathematical formula, the Red Cross would be obliged to continue the more realistic practice of extracting blood from the veins where Creative Force caused it to be installed and where only Nature, agile agent of that Force, is capable of reproducing it. Would the most precise and positive dictums of Immanuel Kant's infinite mathematics actually provide a single drop of blood? As concerns a world of reality infinite mathematics are as nebulous as infinite space.

Contrary to all scientific endeavor and conclusions within an established order of reality, the mathematical astronomer is privileged to create mathematized entities having no relation to the world and the order of reality. Further, he is permitted to distort and obscure entities abiding in a world of reality through the play of abstruse mathematics.

A most important aspect of that world of reality is the sky which envelops the world's land and water, vegetation and life. And its luminous outer surface mystifies men with unique performances against the dark curtain of infinity's stage. It presents the most intriguing spectacle in the Eternal Theater owned by that unknown Peerless Producer of celestial and terrestrial drama. That magnificent Universe Producer endowed the most remote celestial area with the identical physical values common to this known terrestrial area where we dwell.

And in the creative course of such transcendent production, there was also evolved the brain of man. The Producer intended it as a formidable agent to check and correct the illusions developed from man's feeble observation of the creative production. Every celestial mile of that production known as the Universe is as realistic as this Earth area is. And it is denied such created realism only as a result of terrestrial man's faulty observation and faultier interpretation. Where the Producer intended the brain to see truly, man isolates the brain and delegates its duties to the lens. It doesn't work.

Therefore the roads of illusion are everywhere. As they have been proven to exist through actual photographs over the luminous terrestrial sky areas of White Sands, New York City, and elsewhere, they extend over every luminous sky area of the entire Universe. There is not a mile of that celestial area described by the astronomer's so-called "star" chart, or factual sky chart, which does not present the identical road of illusions to be encountered in every journey over the illusion-producing luminous outer sky areas of our Earth.

Since that claim was first made in the year 1927, the stratosphere ascents and the lengthy series of U.S. Naval Research Bureau rocket flights have procured photographs of luminous and deceptively isolated globular terrestrial sky areas confirming the claim beyond a question of doubt.

"With eyes ye see not, yet believe what ye see not."

Chapter Eight

INTO THE UNKNOWN

"The greater the knowledge, the keener the pain." Though the world's dreamers are sufficiently endowed with knowledge of a transcendent order, they are denied knowledge of the price their dreams will exact. Perhaps it is well that such is the case; otherwise the world might never learn of the dreams.

PHYSICAL CONTINUITY OF THE UNIVERSE

As the dreamer of 1926-27 could not foresee the flagellation his dream would inflict, neither could he anticipate the stupendous forces to be mustered for his dream's confirmation. It was almost twenty years to a day, in October, 1946, when the most powerful force for confirmation began to function beyond his most ardent expectations. It brought realization of his hopes of twenty years before, when he had visited another of the world's pioneering eccentrics in the person of Dr. Robert Goddard at Clark University at Worcester, Massachusetts. Dr. Goddard was then painstakingly experimenting with rocket construction in his cell-like laboratory at the university. He too was denied funds for the perfection of his particular dream. And he heard the customary mockery reserved for dreamers of all ages.

Though there was then realized the possibilities of Physical Continuity's confirmation through the medium of the rocket, there was little expectation of the rocket's early perfection and the extraordinary part it was destined to play in procuring confirming data. Hence there was unrestrained enthusiasm when, in October, 1946, the U.S. Naval Research Bureau's V-2 rocket was sensationally projected into the perpetual stratosphere darkness beyond the sky enveloping the desert community of White Sands, New Mexico. There, at the altitude of sixty-five miles, its camera developed from the terrestrial sky area being photographed an undeniable replica of that which had been described as early as 1927.

That original photograph over White Sands conformed in almost every respect with the revolutionary drawing of 1930. The only difference was that the rocket's drift developed an angle view of the disk areas presented by the drawing. Had the photograph been on the perpendicular, there would have been developed one of the drawing's luminous disk areas. That original 1930 drawing of terrestrial sky-light illusions has been reproduced as Figure 4. It merits reader observation and study, because it is the key for realizing factual Universe values.

The U.S. Navy's rocket camera photographs proved that any camera lens at sufficient stratosphere altitude will show

every photographed outer sky area of the Earth as a luminous and deceptively globular and isolated entity, or "body." The photograph contains an angle view of the disk; a photograph on the perpendicular would show one of the assumed "isolated bodies" telescopically observed of the celestial. It proved the illusion in centuries of astronomical observation of the universe about us, for the luminous disk surface area must impose the delusion of an isolated globular "body."

In the light of such sensational rocket-camera performance within infinity's dark stratosphere corridor, high hope was held for the photograph's influence. It was reasonably believed that the photograph would arouse the lethargic guardians of the mathematical Universe and afford realization of the sky-light illusions of the ages. However, in spite of such memorable achievement, there was no apparent awakening of the self-appointed arbiters of the Universe pattern. Their evident lack of discernment accentuated the Christly dictum: "None are so blind as they who will not see."

Accordingly, even as the remorseless truth of previous unorthodox disclosure was presented, the globular misconception caused the development of a series of misinterpretations of that photograph and others that followed. The misinterpretations represent forlorn attempts to keep intact the fallacious mental portrait of a mathematically isolated globe Earth. Though stratosphere photographs of terrestrial outer sky areas hold abundant proof that globularity and isolation are illusory, their message is too profound for understanding and acceptance.

"My truth is the truth." So say we all. It is sacred, and it must be preserved, even though it contradicts fact. Hence to escape the reality which would dethrone the accepted truth, the terrestrial sky-area photograph at sixty-five miles was concluded to be an area of the distant celestial. That conclusion, though lacking foundation, stemmed from the assumption that the rocket camera had tilted as the rocket, reaching its flight limit in the stratosphere, turned and began its descent, and the first photograph was assumed to be a PHYSICAL CONTINUITY OF THE UNIVERSE

segment of a celestial "globe body" millions of miles away.

The fact remains that the camera need not have tilted, as assumed. The mere turning of the rocket in its gliding, or drifting, descent would have caused the camera to record at an angle the globular *terrestrial* sky area which the rocket was approaching. Subsequent photographs over the same terrestrial sky area confirmed the latter conclusion.

It is readily perceived that in the rocket's turning the camera lens could not reproduce the entire terrestrial sky area as it would have been photographed on the perpendicular. Hence at the second of rocket turning only an arc of the completed disk sky area could be detected by the lens. It resulted in an incomplete disk area being shown.⁶

The camera lens's function was not changed. It was developing a disk through detection at an angle. Thereafter, it was compelled to produce only angles of a disk because the rocket continued to *drift*. There was no chance for a perpendicular photograph of the sky area. Had there been, the photographs after rocket turning would have shown a complete disk area comparable to those of Figure 4. Naturally, when any one of such disk areas is detected, it must deceptively appear to be isolated. There must appear to be space between the disk sky areas. That is what provides the basis for the isolation misconception.

The lens that was capable of converging luminous terrestrial sky area at a distance of fifty-five miles was therefore assumed to have photographed a celestial area assumed to be millions of miles away. Very interesting.

To avoid any possibility of confusion, let us assert that the figure fifty-five miles is accurate. Though the rocket's altitude was sixty-five miles, it was only fifty-five miles from the outer sky surface being photographed. The distance from the Earth's surface to the sky is from seven to ten miles; the ten-mile figure is utilized here for convenience, and the difference between seven and ten miles has little or no meaning for the illustration.

 One should not confuse such a view of a completed disk with Professor Piccard's earlier photograph, which held an incomplete upturned disk.

100

and the second s

138

WORLD'S BEYOND THE POLES

The lens detecting what was falsely claimed to be an The lens detecting produced an identical outline in sub-area of the celestial produced so the same terrest area of the celesual protographs of the same terrestrial su sequent undisputed photographs of the same terrestrial su sequent undisputed prime of ninety miles. (The rocket's altitude was one hundred miles.)

It is to be observed that if the camera had been in the It is to be observed that it has been in the been in the rocket's tail, rather than in the nose, there would have been numerous full-disk photographs taken from the outer sky surface to the ninety-mile stratosphere flight limit. They surface to the hindry duced prior to the displayed angle photograph taken at the time of rocket turn in the strate photograph taken at the three three strates and the strates sphere. After the turn, all terrestrial sky photographs have to be taken by a camera in the rocket's nose as the rocket descends in a long glide, or drift. They would show disk angles depending upon the angle of rocket drift during descent. The angle photographs would continue to be taken until the rocket again penetrated the Earth's outer sky on its return to land surface. Such was in fact the procedure in the original photographing expedition. Hence the photographs showing only an angle of the terrestrial are as they should be.

Moreover, though such an angle photograph need not have been of the immediate terrestrial sky area where the flight originated, it would then have to be a photograph of another terrestrial sky area beyond the point of flight origin at White Sands. Nobody has ever beheld a telescopic photograph of any celestial area presented as only an angle view of a disk or as a segment of one of the many millions of so called "globe bodies." The reason is that the astronomers telescopes are firmly anchored. They are not drifting through space as the rocket-camera lens was doing when it detected luminous areas of the terrestrial sky.

Hence telescopic photography shows every area a co plete disk. The ancient Galileo Galilei would not like only angles of a globe. He "saw" completely rounded "globe bodies," and completely rounded "globe bodies" they must be. And they are-but in the illusory.

PHYSICAL CONTINUE The manifest contradictions ensuing from publicized The main copies of the terrestrial sky photographs were accounts and considered sufficiently misleading. There was evidently not constant a mental journey in the circuitous presented for a popular mental journey in the circuitous of assumption that which follows. A dark, aqueous-land or a area in the lower left-hand correct of and or assumption the lower left-hand corner of one of the appearing sky-area photographs was proclaimed to be the for Mexico. There was, however, no mention of a light-Gulf of intermedium being used. There are no doubt many penetrating medium being the interesting novel titled *Island* who have a stand in the Sky That title is in order for a book in the world of reality, but the designation "Gulf of Mexico in the sky" is reality, but the account of the world of reality, since it is not a another thing, not of the world of reality, since it is not a book title. The former deals with the world of reality. Books and titles are of that world, where the latter deals, and only inasmuch as any draling more the had, with things and conditions in a world that is not

To explain furthers at a chosen that the photographs taken at an altitude of one hundred miles from the Earth's surface, or at about the same miles from the terrestrial sky area being detected by the camera level but to present one of two things. Both conditions could not have simultaneously existed at the same representation of the Either (1) the photograph with the approximation area is a true photograph of an are of the state of with clarity, or (2) the photograph was not taken with infrared light, in which case the lens did not penetrate the uminous outer sky and the photograph does not portray water, as claimed.

Therefore the area appearing as water represents noth-^{Ing} more than light variations and shadings of and within the photographed terrest **[**] sky **5** g **20 [**6] It if **9** s **24** ther light-shading illusion like those developed in photographing

WORLDS BEYOND THE POLES 140 celestial light. That light's natural activity has created and to create many of the grotesque entities of ucelestial light. That ugits matching activity has created and continues to create many of the grotesque entities of the continues to create many of the grotesque entities of the

ronomical world. To affirm suspected absence of infrared, there was not the application. If it was not the To affirm suspected absence of infinited, there was not the customary mention of its application. If it was not utilized customary mention has to be erroneous and customary mention of the first to be erroneous and the photograph's description has to be erroneous and the photograph's description has to be erroneous and the photograph's description of the state of presses only that which was supervised to that which the photograph contains. It is notorious that we all see only the photograph to see, and believe only what we the photograph contains at a network only what we all see only what we want to see, and believe only what we want to what we want to the that "primed observation" believe. It is truly held that "primed observations are a dubious as spies"; the matter of the "Gulf of Mexico in the sky" seems to be a case in point.

The most substantial evidence indicating that the water appearing area of the photograph is nothing more than appearing area of the function terrestrial sky area lies in light shading within a fulfillous terrestrial sky area lies in the fact that the area did look like water. The rocket-camera lens could not have penetrated through sky light density without the aid of a special photographing emulsion, and if that emulsion was used it would have bleached the dark water under the luminous sky. It would have caused the dark water-appearing area of the photograph to be white and therefore unlike a body of water in appearance.

Moreover, the Gulf of Mexico could not have possibly reflected its known physical characteristics under photog raphy through light and at the recorded distance. Rivers photographed in aerial photography at altitudes not exceed ing five miles lose their physical characteristics as rivers and become mere lines, or streaks, on the land surface. Such a condition develops in photography which is not through sh light. Hence, when the photographing distance is multiplied fifteen times and the lens is compelled to penetrate through sky light with the aid of infrared, one could hardly expect a clearer portrait of the real physical conditions or objects being photographed.

Finally, by what favor of necromancy could a camera lens ninety miles from the photographed outer sky surface cause to be reproduced on the photograph the ninety-mile sky level and the one-hundred-mile land surface level?

FHYSICAL CONTINUITY OF THE UNIVERSE

Particularly when one level was luminous and involved pho-Particularly was the dark stratosphere background, whereas, the other level required light for a photographing backthe other level new could the developed photographing back-ground? And how could the developed photograph of both ground? And how could the entire photograph area was luminous levels show that the small dark area of so-could of the luminous levept for the small dark area of so-called Gulf of Mexico water?

It would have to be concluded that there is no sky over the Gulf of Mexico. There was sky over the land area, the Gulf of Mexico, there was sky over the land area, because none of the land was shown. Had the lens penetrated the sky light it would have detected land as well as water, but the so-called water area was but a small part of water, but the so-cancel water area was out a small part of the complete photograph. Such modern magic would permit photographing the rug in one's living room and have an area of the developed photograph show a tub of water in a corner of the cellar while the remainder of the photograph showed objects in the living room over the cillar. Such photograph snowed magic would be superior to the cillar. Such photographic graphing one level seem to meet the other. In this compari-son, the interior and the exterior become equal to photographing levels.

The simplest experiments enabled that it is impossible to see what is on the opposite and the unit it is impossible object. Try to look *throu* the unit of the anywhere. Try to penetrate the luminosity of any two of burner. It will be found that the luminosity of any two of burner, it will be even the feeble flames of a burning gas jet or of a common

match, will defy lens penetration. One must never lose sight of the fact that there exists no observing instrument that was not patterned after the human lens. The human lens is great and magnificent; but it is sub-ject to many errors. Therefore, it must be held in mind that every lens holds the same elementary error as the optic lens. It demonstrates gross misunderstanding to claim that though the human lens is subject to error, the photographic lens overcomes the inherent error It does no such thing. If it did, there would not be culves de bog 2011 She photographic lens

142

WORLDS BEYOND THE POLES The advancement of telescopy through photographic telescopically detected luminous celestial The advancement of detected luminous celestial recording of telescopically detected luminous celestial recording of telescopicany activities findings beyond the point areas does not advance telescopic findings beyond the point areas does not advance telescopic findings beyond the point areas does not advance to so on the point attained when Galileo fashioned his telescope. At least inso be deal with the reality of celestial things attained when Gameo rashes the reality of celestial things and far as the findings deal with the reality of celestial things and far as the findings dear when the bound, the constant things and conditions, there has been no advancement. The mind of the influenced by the inherent error of conditions, there has been no according to the inherent error of the astronomer must be influenced by the error of the telescope it is by the error of the telescope it is astronomer must be as it is by the error of the telescope lens photographing tens as it is spower in no way eliminates the And the enlargement of lens power in no way eliminates the error, in fact, magnification broadens the field of application error, in fact, magnification because a entities of applica-tion for the original error. The unreal entities of such dual agents of detection are multiplied. And though the entities are unreal, they are more readily accorded the status of reality as a result of misplaced confidence in the ability of two detecting agents instead of one.

As one proceeds along the astro-mathematical lane of enchantment, one finds that a subsequent rocket-camera photograph, at an altitude of one hundred and fifty miles, contains white cloud-like formations. They appeared on the same plane as the remainder of the photographed luminous sky area. Strange to relate, as the dark area of the previously described one-hundred-mile-altitude photograph was mismterpreted as water on the land level ten miles under the photographed sky area, the white light formations of the new photograph were deduced as clouds in the stratosphere above the photographed sky area. Of course the white skylight formations represent no such thing as "clouds in the stratosphere." All light photographs as white. And the white outstanding on the photograph was intensification of natural sky light. The white light was more pronounced against the dark light shadings of a part of the photograph; hence though the white was more representative of sky light, it was considered to be detached from the sky-light area. It was simply an aspect of the luminous terrestrial sky

Lack of reasonable reference to gas clouds formed within that particular gaseous sky area recalls the apt announcement of a famous scientist: "The world of the mathematician is peopled by all sorts of entities that never did or never

PHISICAL CONTINUITY OF THE UNIVERSE pusicate on land or sea or in the in the universe about us ould exist on land the liberty to add fittingly could exist on fand the liberty to add fittingly, nor in the

uminous sky areas anywhere. It may be appropriate to record that the clouds of com-It may be appendicted to formation within the Earth's mon reference are restricted to formation within the Earth's

mon references which the Earth's more sea region of admospheric above the Earth's surface. Clouds are level to about six miles above the Earth's surface. Clouds are level to about stresult of atmospheric conditions prevailing produced as that atthospheric area. That same atmospheric region extends throughout the entire Universe, contrary to region enclusions of astrophysics. It need not come as revelathe control of the clouds, as commonly referred to in a world of reality, are supposed to contain moisture or the chemical potential for moisture. The moisture of such atmospheric clouds may develop into rain, hail, or snow. It would he extremely fascinating to witness the production of rain and snow from the gaseous elements of any sky-light area, where, because of the particular sky-gas elements, clouds could never form

Celestial and terrestrud the second contain gas clouds. But it would be a recellation of the second forded due con-sideration in astronomical conclusion bout celestial skylight areas. That consider allow would chipel a great deal of cosmic mystery and would permis see intronomers a view of the realistic Univer

It would prove equally tangent on witness rain and snow from the strato phene. If one nations the idea that atmospheric cloud formation could develop in the strato-sphere region of negligible transmission density, the thought may be dispelled will knowledge of the factor denying stratosphere cloud formation. That takes is the cosmic-ray activity of the factor density o activity prevalent in the utilities phone at all times. Its forceful movement is ceaseless

Hence insufficiency of atmospheric density and the con-stant movement of powerful cosmic rars prohibit cloud formation. The rays 10711d r5h201 6ptur 0rd 2 cloud elements attempting to collect in the stratosphere. A stratosphere explorer described cosmic-ray activity as follows:

They bombarded the stratosphere gondola from all direction and if their activity could bombard a metal gondat WORLDS BEYOND THE POLES They bombarded the stratosphere gonuoia from all direc-tions. And if their activity could be their activity against tions And if their activity could be their activity against a metal goadola, low much more effective would be their activity against a

nd formation? Therefore, the problem raised by the announcement of Therefore, the problem raised by Mexico is compared of

Therefore, the problem these of the announcement of clouds in the stratosphere over New Mexico is comparable to clouds in the stratosphere of early scholastic hours, when clouds in the stratosphere over a scholastic is comparable to the negative problem of early scholastic hours when the the negative problem; "What he the negative problem or early scholastic nours when the problem presented denied the problem: "What happens when an immovable object meets an irresistible force? when an immovatile object meets an intesistible force Without the necessity for applying abstruse mathematics is to be discerned that an immovable object could not be is to be discerned that an interestible core, and vice versa known in the presence of an irresistible other et the Known in the presence of the other at the same time and place. If the object be immovable, it can experience no irresistible force, if the force be irresistible, there cannot exist an immovable object for that force. Hence for clouds as commonly known, to exist in the stratosphere they would have to be more formidable as a force than the perpetual Cosmic Force behind cosmic-ray activity. That Force behind is another seeming problem compounded by deduction.

Stratosphere explorers have experienced the action of cosmic rays, but there is no record of their having experienced clouds. An important aspect of the Copernican Theory was that the stratosphere, then unknown and unexplored, is a vacuum, or an approximation thereto, where even cosmic rays have to be excluded for perfection of theory. However, the mechanical devices of modern stratosphere ascension and rocket flights have determined the presence and have registered the activity of heretofore unknown stratosphere elements. It has thereby been established that the early ether theory, or conceptional void, is only of assumptive value to sustain other assumptions of the

The function of natural law, when the Universe was created, precluded any possibility of vacuum throughout the constructed Universe whole And Nature, because of her perennial productivity, abhors a vacuum. She has nothing to work with in vacuums. The nearest approach to vacuum

^{phyCut con-} been achieved by man in his terrestrial laboratories been by Nature acting as a tireless agent of C

been achieved by many in his terrestrial laboratories, best than by Nature acting as a tireless agent of Creative other throughout the Universe. edier than 0) travere acting as force throughout the Universe. the throughout the consideration of values established in a three conclusion must be that the second ^{form} Therefore, in consideration of values established in a mold of reality, the conclusion must be that the stratoworld of reality, the concentration must be that the strato-phere photographs of terrestrial sky areas reproduce sky-aphere multions exclusively. The dark shading is a the conditions exclusively. The dark shading is as much a the white Sector sky area as the white Sector sky area as the shading is a much a

the conditions execusively. The dark shading is as much a shading is as much a shading of the luminous sky area as the white. Such conditions it of the luminous collected in luminous collected to be a shading of the luminous collected to be ¹⁵ of the minimum any area as the writte. Such conditions orrespond with those observed in luminous celestial areas And they establish that all necessary confirmation of the And they establish the for an necessary confirmation of the 1927 disclosures have been procured. Inasmuch as the 1927 discussings have been procured. masmuch as the photographs proved that terrestrial sky areas present the photographs proved deceptively globular and isolated appearance as all other areas of the Universe, it is shown that every luminous celestial area holds the same chemical elements responsible for terrestrial sky luminosity. Hence the sky is miversal. Since it is therefore established that the continuous terrestrial sky will deceptively appear to be comprised of isolated globular areas, logic dictates that every seemingly globular and isolated area of the celestial is in fact as continuous and connected as the luminous terrestrial sky as continuous and connected in the landing terretering sky That areas of the Earth and a manifest that the globularity and isolation is the landing is likewise purely

Since there exists and a second secon

sphere explorer Automatical and the pioneer states any of the Earth's under the pioneer states altitude permitted 17, 5, 2016 and at the pioneer states However, though

116

WORLDS BEYOND THE POLES sphere proper, his publicized description of what he saw sphere proper, his publicated accomption of what he saw was, "The Earth appeared as an illuminated upturned disk." s, "The Earth appeared as an indicating of uppurned disk". This conclusion is sustained by Piccard's observation of 1931: "The Earth was taking This conclusion is sustained by Piccard's observast, after the ascension of 1931: "The Earth was taking on a copper-colored tinge" That tinge represented primary illu mination, it was sufficient to obscure the land only ten miles to the photographing altitudes of the rocket of the rocket of the substantian of the su mination, it was summered to obscure one rand only ten miler away. At the photographing altitudes of the rocket camera away. At the photographing developed from the away. At the photographing and the solution of the norket camera the sky area had long since developed from the primar the sky area had rong since extremely luminous seemingly copper-colored stage into an extremely luminous seemingly copper-colored stage file fuller luminosity of the sky area was globular area. As the fuller luminosity of the sky area was globular area. As the tuber function of the target was being developed because of increased altitude, the camera lens was drawing the sky area's partial disk into a complete and apparently isolated disk, so that the partial disk detected at ten miles was a complete disk, or "globe," at the

No amount of increased lens power in the rocket camera could have altered the related development. In fact, any notable increase of lens power when photographing such luminous terrestrial and celestial sky areas will contribute to greater distortion of the luminous area and will in no way contribute to penetration of the luminosity. Increase of lens power will impose an oppressive magnification of the light and it will cause the light, which normally photographs as white, to present a pockmarked appearance of light pits and fissures. Then the sky-light area might appear to be covered with "canyons" corresponding to the so-called "canyons" shown in photographs of the Moon. •

As the optic lens projects the desert mirage to play upon one's fancy, the camera lens that developed light variations

and light shadings in a luminous sky area over White Sands and light shadings in a luminous sky area over White Sands ^o The too frequently publicized astronomical "canyons on the Moon" and "canyons on Mars" are produced through the same agency of the illusory, and "canyons on Mars" are produced through the same agency of the illusory, the magnification and distortion of sky light. Recently exhibited photographs afford eloquent expression of the distortions ensuing from magnification of uminous sky areas. The flaunted power of that lens, often referred to as in terrestrial sky areas if it were located on any celestial land area.

PRISICAL CONTINUITY OF THE UNIVERSE produces corresponding illusions which foster popular dehiproduces corresponding distances which toster popular dehi-sions of the universe about us. That lens is capable of pro-^b of the universe about us. That lens is capable of pro-^{going} a lake or a canyon in the luminous outer sky over the ^{peting} to any onless Times Square land ecting a lake of a carry of the transformations outer sky over the skeless and canyonless Times Square land area of New York akeless and cantyonicas. Thics optice land area of New York of m any other sky area of the Universe. The formid-able factor of light distortion will cause the weaving of able factor of the second seco sahara Desert and the equally flat wheatfields of Kansas. It Sahara Desert and the equally hat wheatherds of Kansas. It has woven them in the luminous celestial sky enveloping that part of the Universe designated as Mars. The "canyons" of Mars have no more reality than that which would attach to canyons on the Sahara Desert and on the flat wheatfields of Kansas. Only as such "canyons" might exist on the flat unbroken plains and deserts of terrestrial reality do they exist for telescopic detection anywhere in the celestial. They are restricted to the light of the sky; and they are a natural development of the magnific tion of sky-gas move-

As previously explained (and like the proclamation of an ardent wooer's love, it cannot be too olten repeated), every the identical sky area of the universe alread hades of blue when which covers the Earth de and surface, and it is observed from terrestruct and phere darkness. It luminous when observed accom discern that every nd "nebula" is repshould not be too arthumu astronomically defined the resentative of celestial luminous celestial are isolated as "stars." The every area a potential never did and never concerned and the Though there exists an even part of the terrain the physical domain restored astronomically defined e many millions of ively appear to be of sky gas makes esque entities that erse of reality.

tial terrain the physical chara lakes—no lens, regarden to has ever detected minous sky. The intensity of sky luminous **5**, 2016 **19924** on the -the plains, the mountain

e continuous celesterrestrial territory the rivers, and the

WORLDS BEYOND THE FOLE power of the lens to penetrate it: the most brilliant light and power of the lens to penetrate equal barriers to lens penetrate and power of the lens to penetrate it. the most ormant light and the most vague light provide equal barriers to lens penetra.

n. Our modern ability to penetrate into the great unknown Our modern ability to penetrate into the great unknown Our modern abinty to penetrate into the great unknown provides uplifting knowledge that the Creative Scheme does provides uplifting knowledge interpretation. The grad provides uplifting knowledge that the Greative Scheme does not conform to astronomical interpretation. The grotesque entities of astronomical definition are shown to be products of lens manufacture. Their value is mythical in the realistic to be products of the state of the sta

Chapter Nine

2,000 MILES OVER LAND BEYOND THE NORTH POLE

Land of eternal darkness, Fearsome and unknown, Long hidden by theory and guess, Your mystery now has flown.

"I'd like to see that land beyond the Pole. That area beyond the Pole is the center of the great unknown."-Rear Admiral

The United States Navy's polar exploratory force was preparing to embark upon one of the most memorable adventures in world history. Under the command of Rear Admiral Richard Evelyn Byrd, U.S.N., it was to penetrate into the land extending beyond the North Pole supposed end of the Funk And it was sensationally to collision and four Earth. And it was sensationally to culminate more than four hundred years of vague conjecture concerning the Earth's

As the hour approached for air journey into the land beyond, Admiral Byrd transmitted from the Arctic base a

PHISICAL CONTINUITY OF THE UNIVERSE radio announcement of his purpose, but the announcement of his purpose, but the announcement radio astonishing that its import was lost to purpose the purpose of the purpo radio announcement of the purpose, but the announcement was so astonishing that its import was lost to millions who he read it in press headlines throughout the was so astonishing energies amport was tost to million who avidly read it in press headlines throughout the world. That weement of February, 1947, conveyed in avidly read to at press notating of the output the world. That announcement of February, 1947, conveyed in no uncertain immediate fulfillment of man's charistant announcement of fulfillment of man's cherished hope to terms immediate fulfillment of the universe cherished hope to terms indicated area of the universe about us. It prompenetrate about us. It prom-ised appeasement of man's hunger for knowledge of a route ised appression of a route into the luminous celestial mansions. And it promised that into the theorem once, not a hundred or a thousand years in the knowledge at once, not a hundred or a thousand years in the

Like every great truth, the simple truth of that 1947 future. announcement was not to be discerned. The announcement's lack of ambiguity in describing the celestial route rendered it, like the descriptive message of twenty years before, a truth stranger than fiction. And in a world of theory's fiction, who can be expected to credit that truth which is com-pelled to make its debut in garments stranger than those which attired the acceptable fiction of theory?

The words of message were momentous: "I'd like to see that land beyond the Pole." There was nothing complex in

The words of message were momentous: "Id like to see that land beyond the Pole." There was nothing complex in that expressive at the mean of the vet despite its simplicity, the statement in the pole is the vet despite its simplicity, unlike the admited from the vet despite its simplicity, is included a statement is the vet despite its simplicity, unlike the admited from the vet despite its simplicity, is included a statement is the vet despite its simplicity, distorted so that it might fit into the estimated to the recan be no land beyond the Pole, the control to the center of the great un-terefully note the vet of the center of the great un-known." How would the other that the center of the great un-ing the assumed where the the the land beyond to which 1543? It must be ensure that the land beyond and out of bounds of the recent that the land beyond and out of part of the m 177 at 5. 2016 nov 1982 5 it part of

2,000 MILES OVER LAND BEYOND THE NORTH POL

Land of eternal darkness, Fearsome and unknown, Long hidden by theory and guess, Your mystery now has flown.

"I'd like to see that land beyond the Pole. That area beyond the Pole is the center of the great unknown."----Rear Admin Richard E. Byrd, *February*, 1947

The United States Navy's polar exploratory force was proparing to embark upon one of the most memorable and tures in world history. Under the company of Dean of Dean of the Richard Evelyn Byrd, U.S.N., it was 17. 5. 2016 19:25 and extending beyond the North Pole 17. 5. 2016 19:25 Earth. And it was sensationally to colored.

WORLDS BEYOND THE POLES the recognized "globe" Earth it would be known, but

known. To confirm the import of Admiral Byrd's announce. To confirm the import of the globe, which is symbolic ment, one has only to examine the globe, which is symbolic ment, one has oncent imposed in 1543. Try to find ambolic ment, one has only to examine on 53. Try to find any area of the Earth concept imposed in 1543. Try to find any area of the Earth concept which encroaches upon the North part of the Earth concept imposed in a concept up of the any area of land, water, or ice which encroaches upon the North Pole of land, water, or ice which encroaches the seen that terrestrict pole of land, water, or ice which the vertex of the the worth Pole and which is not known. It will be seen that terrestrial areas toward the Pole from the East, from the worth extending toward the Pole from the East, from the West and from the South are now very well known and have and from the south as terrestrial areas for many been definitely established as terrestrial areas for many years. Is Spitzbergen or Siberia unknown? Is Alaska or the Canadian Archipelago unknown? And do any such land areas extend north beyond the North Pole? They certainly

It will be observed, however, that there is no land area denoted as extending north from the North Pole point, or extending to the North Pole point from out of the North How could any land be shown, despite its now proven reality, under the terms of theory prohibiting the land's existence?

Hence the land mentioned by Admiral Byrd must lie due north from the North Pole. Therefore, it is within the conceptional absolute space that has been assumed to exist beyond given points north and south to sustain the globe-Earth theory of 1543.

If advanced moderns fear to relinquish the globe-Earth fiction, visualization of the land's location may be had through the simple process of adding another terrestnal globe at the northern extremity, or exact North Pole point, of the presently conceived "globe" Earth. Give that added globe the same Earth diameter, or length, or give it twice or one hundred times the terrestrial length. If it is provided the greater length, that will spare the tedious operation of adding more "globes" eight thousand miles in extent. The added globe will of course extend into space. Where else could it extend? The created Universe whole extends in the space where the Universe was ordained. As it is necessary to have

PHYSICAL CONTINUTES

PHISICAL COL Palitive land space to build a house, it was necessary to have relative space to build the Universe. relative tand Problem of the Universe. solute space to band's location. It is not on the so-called Such is that land's location. We know both sides It is a solution of the Earth. ^{3D}Such is that failed by the solution in the so-called "other side" of the Earth. We know both sides. It is beyond "other int north where the Earth was assumed to "other side of the part of the Earth was assumed to end. It is beyond be point north where the Earth was assumed to end. It is there in its extent toward and into celestic l the point north whether to end. It is endless in its extent toward and into celestial land areas endless in its containing points observed "up," or out, from the under north area of theory.

known Earth area of theory. In review of the magnificent naval accomplishment of February, 1947, it is perceived that Admiral Byrd was not reprivation of the announce his desire to "see that land beyond the Pole", but he did in fact go beyond, where he

beyond the role, but knowledge of the physical aspects acquired observational knowledge of the physical aspects of that land he had referred to as "the center of the great unknown." Unlike the flight of fancy indulged in by the Boston cardinal and the early pilgrim of 1927, the admiral and his airplane crew accomplished a physical flight of seven hours' duration in a northerly direction beyond the North Pole. Every mile and every minute of that journey beyond Pole. Every mile and every minute of that journey beyond was over ice, water, or hand that we endowed have a second of the known that Raoul Amondson The two poles of the Nobile, and other earlier explorers may have we have a second to be a second to be over the land, and more the second to be a second to be a second over the land, and more the second to be a second to the exact ing beyond the tole and tong and the second to the horizon-tal from the North Pole point to be second to the Arctic base. At no time did he tole to be a second to the Earth level. As

At no time did to short the plane, but the function of the Arche base. progress was made beyond the plane, mouse iceless land and lakes, and moust the plane, mouse iceless land and. lakes, a brief the plane, mouse iceless land and. member of the double to plane, beyond the flight held that a greenish-hued around the plane, beyond the underbrush of greenish-hued and 17. 5. 2016 the underbrush of that land beyond 17. 5. 2016 19:25 In view of the popular misconception that it is neces-

WORLDS BEYOND THE POLES sary to "go through space" in order to progress beyond the sary to "go through space" in order that there was land the sary to "go through space" in order to progress beyond the Earth, it seems fitting to emphasize that there was land the Earth, it seems under the admiral's plane in his flight beyond Earth, it seems fitting to emphasize that there was land or water directly under the admiral's plane in his flight beyond water directly inder the water were of the same same water directly under the authors prove of the singht beyond the Earth. The land and the water were of the same conthe Earth. The land and water comprising this terrestrial area, sistency as land and waterrious about the terrain. The area sistency as land and water composition the terrain. The area. There was nothing mysterious about the terrain. The atmos-There was nothing mysteriorygen content common to the atmos-phenic density provided oxygen content. Above the si phenic density provided oxygen control common to Tem, perate Zone areas of the known Earth. Above the airplane perate Zone areas or the known stretched the continuous sky; beneath it reposed the land stretched the continuous sky asked of that which for stretched the continuous sky, set of that which for many What more could one have asked of that which for many What more could one have to be "empty space?" The magnitude of that memorable flight beyond the

The magnitude of that monotone angult beyond the Earth but always over realistic land and water was never submitted for popular consumption. Press representatives were denied knowledge of it except during the brief period of active flight, when radio dispatches kept them informed And insofar as personal knowledge extends, the admiral contrary to precedent, failed to render a book account of his most important flight and discovery His flight held greater meaning than the combined journeys of men which history records of man and his most brilliant conquests.

Need it be asked why such a historic journey beyond the Earth was never adequately described? Who, including the famous admiral, was capable of describing the flight's import? Has science, as an organization, ever been known to attempt description of that which it does not comprehend? Could government officials have made plausible the actual existence and meaning of the unknown land extent beyond the North Pole point? Would the meaning even now be expressed, except for this present account?

An incident conveys something of the flight's import Immediately after the flight account was heard in Washing ton, the office of United States Naval Intelligence conducted a wide investigation of the author of a work which had described such unknown land and the reason for its existence twenty years before it was discovered. Needless to say, the author did not need such investigative attention to attest to the authenticity of his 1927 disclosures. He need not have

PHISICAL CONTINUITY OF THE UN ^{phSiCAL} of the memorable flight and confirming land byed to know of the memorable flight and confirming land lived to know or the memorative tright and confirming land discovery; he would still have departed this life with knowldiscovery; ne would strain have departed this life with knowl-discovery; that the land of his premature disclosure did in fact

evist. That 1947 discovery of land beyond the North Pole point That 1947 discovery expressed by a responsible government

and the interest expression by a responsible government agency should bring into sharper focus the absurdity of con-agency d'spaceship" accomplishments. There would have peen no interest in the land beyond unless there was some been most of that lands, possibilities for interesting been no interest in the land beyond timess there was some discernment of that land's possibilities for journeying into the apparent "up" points of the universe about us. Modern discovery of inestimable land extent beyond the North Pole and South Pole points of theory attests to the complete lack of necessity for "spaceships" for modern journeys into the

of necessity for spaceships for inderin journeys into the celestial areas of the Universe. The idea of "spaceships" and their hoped-for accomplish-ment is based entirely upon an archaic theory now proved fallacious in the extreme as a result of newly discovered factual values described here. An outstanding factor for the defeat of "spaceship" accomplishment is the word of theory "gravitation." "Gravitation" is a word which has value only to the conjectures of theory, it has no elation whatever to cosmic reality. The cosmic force is magnetism, not gravita-tion. Yet a word of theory where the dot cosmic reality has been accredited order to sustain a norder to sustain a norder to sustain a very factual "spaceship, but the statistic of the statist ment in a world of reality

Published accounts of hopput-for appreship" accomplish-ment fantastically hold that appreship locomotion may be derived from nonexistent power derived in the stratosphere. The elements are closed in each time to sustain the con-jecture of "spaceship" performance in any even grant the existence of requisite power closed to to stronomical as-sumption of fantastic **17** and **5**. 2016 to **1** and **2** any

WORLDS BEYOND THE POLES 152 sary to "go through space" in order to progress beyond the sary to "go through space" in order to progress beyond the sary to "go through space" in order to progress beyond the Earth, it seems fitting to emphasize that there was land the Earth, it seems under the admiral's plane in his flight here. Earth, it seems fitting to emphasize and there was land or water directly under the admiral's plane in his flight beyond water directly under the water were of the same water directly under the attention water were of the same the Earth. The land and water comprising this terms the Earth. The land and use water were of the same con-sistency as land and water comprising this terrestrial area sistency as land and water computing the terrain. The atmos There was nothing mysterious about the terrain. The atmos There was nothing mysterious about the terrain. The atmos-pheric density provided oxygen content common to Tem-Tore areas of the known Earth. Above the air of the second secon phene density provided oxygen content containon to Tem, perate Zone areas of the known Earth. Above the airplane the continuous sky; beneath it reposed the perate Zone areas of the subscription of the airplane stretched the continuous sky; beneath it reposed the land stretched the continuous says shed of that which for many centuries had been conjectured to be "empty space?"

The magnitude of that memorable flight beyond the Earth but always over realistic land and water was never submitted for popular consumption. Press representatives were denied knowledge of it except during the brief period of active flight, when radio dispatches kept them informed And insofar as personal knowledge extends, the admiral con trary to precedent, failed to render a book account of his most important flight and discovery. His flight held greater meaning than the combined journeys of men which history records of man and his most brilliant conquests.

Need it be asked why such a historic journey beyond the Earth was never adequately described? Who, including the famous admiral, was capable of describing the flight's import² Has science, as an organization, ever been known to attempt description of that which it does not comprehend? Could government officials have made plausible the actual existence and meaning of the unknown land extent beyond the North Pole point? Would the meaning even now be expressed, except for this present account?

An incident conveys something of the flight's import. Immediately after the flight account was heard in Washington, the office of United States Naval Intelligence conducted a wide investigation of the author of a work which had described such unknown land and the reason for its existence twenty years before it was discovered Needless to say, the author did not need such investigative attention to attest to the authenticity of his 1927 disclosures. He need not have

PHISICAL CONTINUITY OF THE UNIVERSE prosterior of the memorable flight and confirming land lived to know of the international light and confirming lind discovery, he would still have departed this life with knowl-discovery that the land of his premature disclosure the knowldiscovery, he would sale have departed this life with knowl-disc that the land of his premature disclosure did in fact

t. That 1947 discovery of land beyond the North Pole point

That is the interest expressed by a responsible government and us should bring into sharper focus the absurdity of conagency should bring into sharper locus the absurdity of con-ectured "spaceship" accomplishments. There would have been no interest in the land beyond unless there was some been no interest in the land's possibilities for the statement of the stat been no interest that land's possibilities for journeying into the apparent "up" points of the universe about us. Modern discovery of inestimable land extent beyond the North Pole and South Pole points of theory attests to the complete lack of necessity for "spaceships" for modern journeys into the celestial areas of the Universe.

The idea of spaceships" and their hoped-for accomplishment is based entirely upon an archaic theory now proved fallacious in the extreme as a result of newly discovered factual values described here An outstanding factor for the defeat of "spaceship" accomplement is the word of theory "gravitation" "Gravit too ord which has value only to the conjectures of theory the no relation whatever to to the conjectures of theore magnetism, not gravitacosmic reality. The cosmon Lon opposed to cosmic reality tion. Yet a word of them ure in order to sustain a has been accredited as a transmitte has been accredited to but or witation has value very factual "spaceship but or thred celestial mechanics, invitation has value only within the framework of the Lored celestial mechanics, how can it possibly be made a mechanic for accomplish-

ment in a world of real Published accounts of homedeter 'spaceship' accomplishup" locomotion may be ment fantastically hold that any ments in the stratosphere. derived from nonexistent o as to sustain the con-The elements are claimed We may even grant the jecture of "spaceship" portarium existence of requisite portarium Yet it becomes incompatible with reason to be an experience to astronomical as-sumption of fantal 7 dist 5 201 Gope 1925 to any cal features, and 7 he sa56 201 Gope 1925 to any celestial area by "shooting up," or out, from the Earth's BEYOND THE POLES

tace. There is no doubt whatever concerning the ability of There is no doubt construct a "spaceship" that There is no doubt whatever concerning the ability of mechanical engineers to construct a "spaceship" that could fully projected into the stratosphere, That could mechanical engineers to construct a spacesmp that your be successfully projected into the stratosphere. That would be successfully But what then? Whether "spaceshin" would be successfully projected into the stratesphere. That would be elementary. But what then? Whether "spaceship" travel be elementary or is nothing more than pure for be elementary. But what them, whether spaceship' travel is embraced by reality or is nothing more than pure fiction, is embraced by reality or is nothing there than pure fiction, the developments of our time negate the necessity to attempt the developments of the universe about us The there the developments of our time negative to attempt such journeys to areas of the universe about us. The land beyond the Earth's assumed much such journeys to areas of the tarth's assumed northern endlessly extending beyond the Earth's assumed northern endlessity externing beyond and land continuous with the end may be considered a celestial land continuous with the end may be considered a contract. The celestial joins with the Universe area called the Earth. The celestial joins with the Universe area cance on pair that man erected Though terrestrial at the polar barriers that man erected Though such man-made northern and southern barriers to the cele tial have for many centuries proved most formidable, mod em discovery shows that they possess no greater isolating value than the wire-fence barriers erected to isolate a ranch area from its neighboring ranch throughout our western United States, or than the border between two nations.

This present application to the discovered land beyond the North Pole revives the question that arose when land extent beyond the North Pole and the South Pole was first. disclosed to various scientific and academic groups during lectures of 1927-30. The most popular questions of that time were "What are the connecting links composed of beyond the North Pole and South Pole?" and "Is the material flexible that joins our Earth with celestial areas beyond the North Pole and the South Pole?" Such questions correspond with inquiry concerning the consistency and flexibility of Atlantic Ocean and Pacific Ocean water. The oceans serve as connecting links between the eastern and western sides of this terrestrial area, they join the castern "Old World" with the western "New World."

The questions were not inspired only by the sensational nature of the disclosure that connecting land exists between the terrestrial and the celestial. They were impelled mostly through the inflexibility of concept developed from the fal-lacious "isolated globe" Earth and its illusory "circling" in

Parts Naturally, the concept of Earth's Bolation and Pare. Naturally, through space precludes the space. Naturally, the enterpair precludes the possibility of a stand but space beyond the assumed to be a stand but space beyond the assumed to be a stand but space beyond the assumed to be a stand but space beyond the assumed to be a stand but space beyond the assumed to be a stand but space beyond the assumed to be a stand but space beyond the assumed to be a stand but space beyond the assumed to be a stand but space beyond the assumed to be a stand but space beyond to be a stand but space but space be a stand but space be a stand but space be a stand but space but space be a stand but space but space be a stand but space but space be a stand but space and movement care beyond the assumed the possibility of any space beyond the assumed grobe careful any southern assumed ends. Concern l orthern and southern assumed ends. Concept has to larmo-¹⁰orthern and southern theory has to prescribe land's end at ^{107be} when atized geographic centers, the ^{bize} with meets, and geographic centers, the imaginary Pole the Such points must of mathematical the mathematical georgenerations, the imaginary Pole points. Such points must of mathematical and conceptional points. Such points the modern northern and southern dropand off" points. They are equivalent to the eastern and vestern horizonal Earth ends considered to be "dropping off" points prior to the discovery of this "New World" That earlier concept created fear that ships sailing to the eastern and western horizon points would "fall over the Earth's edge" and be forever lost in space, whereas the superseding concept created fear of being lost in space beyond the illusory northern and southern ends of the Earth Such is the power of concept.

Review of facts discloses that the concept developed by the astronomer Ptolemy is build in the illusory, and that this vast Western so-call a literation of exists where space was conjectured. The source of power from the eastern half of the terrestrial weather the second power half never necessitates shooting up or dimension provide a state to the other side

B on a direct line But the globe symbol for the direct rays relative on a under the other. "Up and the provide any relative on a terrestrial plane. Likeware at the antiporties facts of modern the Universe whole. Hence the antiporties facts of modern enterprise attest to the symbol of the teryear's concep-tured.

 chterprise attest to be administration of therefore scorep-tional error with that of our lines there year's illusions are repeated, but they have been administrated different areas. The memorable directory of lines there discovery of land on December 12, 1928, and the other and the South Pole, on December 12, 1928, and the other and discovery of land extending beyond the port base of the terrorary, 1947, con-firm that the previously and the other and the form terrestrial celestial land areas superconduction on put, from terrestrial celestial land areas appearing one out, from terrestrial level. Because of the structure of the Universe whole, wherein the terrestrial 1. Jactu 51, 2016ed a 1925ted

WORLD'S REYOND THE POLS 150 area rather than as an isolated unit, no "shooting up," or out, area rather than as an isolated unit, no "shooting up," or out, area rather than as an isolated unit, and un area rather than as an isolated time discussing up," or out, from terrestrial level is required for immediate and unfailing from terrestrial level is required for immediate and unfailing from terrestrial level is required. The northern and unfailing purpey into areas of the celestial. The northern and southern into the universe about us, to Mars, Sat journey into areas of the universe about us, to Mars, Southern and courses into the universe abronomically named saturn, land courses into the international stronomically named or un-Neptune, and every other astronomically named or unnamed area of the celestial, are now clearly defined. They named area of the celestial in this modern era of airclass named area of the constant, in this modern era of airplane can be traveled over as readily in this modern era of airplane ean be traveled over as communication as an ocean amplane speed and simple radio communication as an ocean steamer appendix from one side of the misconceived in the steamer an meve "down" from one side of the misconceived "globe" Each or "ap" from the other side. The "up" and "down" perspectives have no factual value in an ocean steamer's novement or an airplane's flight from one side of the Earth to the other side. The globular concept fraudulently attires such perspectives with reality.

In an attempt to view the Universe and to determine journeys to its celestial areas, the relation of the terrestrial to the celestial is likewise provided with false "up and down" solation because the celestial appears to be up from the terrestial. Hence the scening, the apparent, the deceptive condition becomes endowed with realism in plans for journeys to celestial areas. Though the error of concept may be understood and excused, it can in no way be modified unless the concept is discarded. Conceptional growth is ever dependent on the nonrishing irrigation of change. The following comparison is provided as a timely irrigant conducive to

Chapter Ten

A COMPARISON OF VALUES

An insect is endowed with human intellect and sight Its habitat is in the center of a waving or undulating flag, or hanner. Every area of that undulating flag or banner would have to be considered "up" to the insect's observation. That condition would prevail despite the fact that every observed and unobserved area of the banner or flag is on the same level as the area where the insect dwells. Regardless of where the insect moved, from its relative "down" position in relation to other locations appearing "up," the position in abandoned would have to appear to be "up" from every new position acquired in the words. Universe. The flag or banner

on the celestinl,

Though the bannes about and describe the realistic ar-

Though the bannet does not describe the realistic ar-rangement of the Universe which a max used human intelli-gence on a terrestrial plane to determine the relation of posi-tion to other areas of the Universe which Hence when we promove the the above from our as-sumed terrestrial "ends we will common to be moving on the same physical level with the terre trail area of our present knowledge But in that more move the same level, we will in fact be progressing onto the colorul areas which, from terrestrial observation remeterized to be "up." On our trom terrestrial obsent 7 ion 5 2016 art to be "up." On our arrival at celestial 127 non 5 2016 and 194 25 re miles beyond the assumed terrestrial ends, terrestrial sky areas of 157

WORLDS BEYOND THE POLES the Temperate Zones and the Torrid Zone will appear to be the Temperate Zones and the Forma Zone will appear to be "up" from our celestial locations beyond either Pole point. As the terrestrial areas will telescopically appear to be "up" from the new location beyond the Pole points, the lum" up from the new location beyond the role area of our one from the new location beyond and the area, the luminous sky over all celestial areas other than the area of our occu-sky over all thewise appear to be "up" in relation to the sky over all celestial areas other "up" in relation occup pancy will likewise appear to be "up" in relation to our by commend celestial position beyond the Earth newly acquired celestial position beyond the Earth.

Now consider the measure of confusion to develop in the Now consider the measure of converse is moved into a insect intelligence when its banner Universe area moved into a insect intelligence when its burner Universe area receives a dark environment, and the entire Universe area receives a fluminous coating is so and coating of luminous paint. The luminous coating is so applied coating of hummous paints thinly coated that, in comparison as to leave certain areas so thinly coated that, in comparison with thickly coated areas, the luminous content cannot be detected. The luminosity will be so vague, in comparison with that of other areas, that the vague areas will not be considered the same as the more luminous areas.

The sight of the insect, being equivalent to that of human beings, will add to the confusion by lens development of every banner Universe area into a deceptive globe or sphere. With that development, the vacant areas of the banner Universe will be multiplied.

Would not the insect intelligence be compelled to conclude that there exist innumerable globular or spherical areas constituting its banner Universe? And would not the insect concept hold that space exists between areas of the banner Universe? It would be inevitable that the insect be confronted with space, though no space exists in fact between areas of the insect's banner Universe. The insect, like its human creators, possesses visual ability which causes lens convergence. And that lens function demands that every luminous area of the banner Universe deceptively appear as a globular and therefore isolated "body."

It may be timely to repeat: When it is stated that the area would deceptively appear globular and isolated, "it is the brain that truly sees." Hence, though the detecting lens would find disk areas, the disk area detected automatically becomes a globular and isolated entity to the mind. In com-

parlance, "mind" is synonymous to "brain," though in parlance, in the development of brain function parlance, minu is synonymous to brain, though a policy the mind is the development of brain functioning policy and the result is the same. The lens detects the $H^{(0)}$ in fact, the lens creates the disk area. As the disk However, the lens creates the disk area. And at once the a^{rea} , interprets the disk area of lens developed at once the area, in fact, the tend of the disk area of lens development as a glob-

As an additional feature to confuse insect intelligence in ular "body. As an addition of its Universe, we would impose between the observation of the optic lens and its numerous luminous banusecus secure areas all the chemical elements confronting human observation of luminous celestial areas. How accurately can the insect be expected to determine realistic values of the deceptively globular and isolated luminous areas of its banner Universe when observation is influenced by the known factors influencing human observation and conclusions? Some of the influencing agents are as follows:

- 1) The insect's munediate blue sky would be in constant The insect a transmission of a sky would be in constant gaseous turned by would be used to use the used lens and all banner Universe areas. And the use influence would exist for any aiding the product the use of might manufacture.
 The luminous offers to use the used might project radiation in the stantagener, done the upon conditions pre-valuer.
- 3) Beyond the humanous maker provace of the insect's blue sky, the constant and ended of the diservation and influence unsect determined of the second banner Universe areas. Another million come spent is and be the ultraviolet rays
- 170m the Sum
 5) Other particles from the Sum would also influence observation and conclusions. Such particles, restricted to stratosphere performance, would be dual agents; they would be present in the stratosphere over the insect's immediate sky, and over the luminous sky area under observation by 17 inset. 2018 unin 19 a 26 would,
 6) The radiation from some observation from some observation.

PHISICAL CONTINUITY OF THE UNIVERSE The particular banner-Universe area we know better

The particular balance of avoise area we know better than the insect corresponds to our terrestrial area of the than Universe whole. So let us assume that the insect corresponds to our terrestrial area of the greater Universe whole. So let us assume that we watch the greater Universe where object as assume that we watch the great's attempts to reach his "Heavens above," which seem insect directly overhead from insect observed ^bissect's attempts to reach the from insect observation. Over a to be directly overhead from insect observation. Over a to be directly we view the insect's flight up from its bannerperiod of the insect always is propelled back to an Universe the banner Universe removed from the point it area of the Finally, with unprecedented speed, the insect staned a desperate effort to attain the points apparently overhead. And the insect does not return to any area of its banner Universe. It misses the apparent overhead points, and it misses all areas of the Universe. It goes beyond the Universe structure.

Accordingly, we create an insect replacement. With direct knowledge of the original insect's error of procedure to reach apparent "up" points, how should we advise the new insect inhabitant of our banner Universe? Should we advise it to "shoot up, or out from its banner Universe location, thereby taking it runny from the Universe structure and points thereon it desired to reach? Or should we, with

points thereon it desired to reach? Or should we, with move straight the desired to reach? Or should we, with move straight the desired to insect a bode? Naturally that there are would have length and width, the same as all other bone cUniverse areas. It cannot be conceived a a note point to accommodate the ordinary insect on any common become dimensional the ordinary or ceiling. The term enter dimension is a wall, floor, or ceiling. The term enter dimension is to the beneric Universe corresponds to exceptional bring area. That insect areas to the beneric Universe corresponds to our terrestrial areas to the preater Universe representing the

our terrestrial area to the greater Universe corresponde to Creation. So despite the first that insect progress would be barred by appoint dark and vacant space between its per-manent location and the luminous banner-Universe areas it desired to reach, devided we get reasonably advise that there desired to reach, perild we not reasonably advise that there be no shooting up? As it would be to the insect on its area of 26 banner

160

WORLDS BEYOND THE POLES under certain conditions, be reflected in the stratosphere under certain conditions. That would contribute anothere under certain conditions, but would contribute another over observed areas. That would contribute another

element of confusion. 7) The continuous movement of sky gas on the observed 7) The continuous and the variation of that movement. The continuous interventiation of that movement would luminous area and the variation of that movement would 8)

create all manner of interview of many luminous sky areas Variation of the brilliancy of many luminous sky areas would impose further hazard for insect determination of

9) And God help the insect intelligence, were it to add to common lens errors the gross deceptions which would result from telescopic magnification of banner-Universe luminosity. Thereby would be developed all the gro tesque entities presented by light shading and light distortion.

The human intelligence creating the insect and its banner Universe will know that the banner Universe is finite. Therefore it may fail to realize the insect's plight. So that creating intelligence may more fully comprehend, we need but lengthen the banner Universe so that the beginning and the end are not to be observed or determined by human intelligence or insect intelligence. Thus the original limited, or finite, banner Universe we created for the insect becomes an endless structure sweeping through infinity's darkness. It may be likened to an endless plain that is at times known to envelop one during the dream projections of sleep. And it is within the bounds of conscious projection.

Now, we are only deputies of the Supreme Intelligence. It alone may know the beginning and the end of the banner Universe. We are restricted to discernment of the insect's plight on the immediate banner Universe we know. That area and its conditions are known to our creating intelligence, but the insect is denied such knowledge. Though we may more readily determine the insect's problems on its immediate finite banner-Universe area, we cannot determine the end, which has become out of bounds for us as well
162 WORLD'S BEYOND THE FOLK Universe, so it is with terrestrial man on his area of the Universe. Remember that the flywheel Universe. Universe Uni 162 Universe, so it is with terresultat than on his area forks greater Universe. Remember that the flywheel universe described in Chapter Two is intended only as an illustration described in Chapter Two is not constructed in the mature the mature of the second the described in Chapter 1 wo is internet only as an illustration (Figure 1). The Universe is not constructed in the manner (Figure 1). The Universe is any area thereof globule (Figure 1). The Universe is not constructed in the manner of an enormous pinwheel. Nor is any area in fact isolated from of an enormous pinwheet, not a surg in fact isolated globular or spherical in reality. Nor is any area in fact isolated from its

ghboring area. Though the flywheel does not show the realistic contour Though the structure, the *realistic contour* of the structure Though the hywheer does not allot of the unstic contour of the Universe structure, the realistic contour of the Universe contained in that illustration. A high of of the Universe structure, and that illustration. A hint should verse structure is contained in that illustration. A hint should verse structure is commence in the Universe contour in be sufficient for comprehension of the Universe contour in be sufficient for compressented. If the hint does not sene, modern civilization is not entitled to know the structure of the Universe. Previous pages have disclosed that it is not so much what one sees but, rather, how it is seen. The strue ture of the Universe is shown in the illustration, but it is not shown by simple view of the illustration in the form depicted. "None are so blind as they who will not see " There-fore if one would see, one should look in many ways and from many different angles.

In view of the painful knowledge of the globe symbol's magic power over average concept, the handy flywheel illustration was considered the most suitable means to describe how a physical journey can be made into the celestial from beyond the North Pole and South Pole mathematized ends of a supposedly isolated globe Earth. It adequately indicates the illusion of globularity of celestial and terrestrial sky areas. At the same time, it expresses Physical Continuity of the terrestrial with the celestial. The author knows that inherent in that illustration is a factual model of the Universe structure.

Figure 1, the flywheel illustration, was inspired, at least in part, by the response of earlier lecture audiences. The response disclosed that concept of our Earth's Physical Continuity with celestial areas is more readily acquired through visualization of the northern and southern terrestrial extensions as globes added to the original terrestrial It was also disclosed then that comprehension will de-

from visualizing the Universe whole as one for the visualization does not a state of the visualization does from visualizing the Universe whole from visualizing areas. That visualized ¹⁰⁰ ¹⁰⁰ ¹⁰¹ ¹⁰² ¹⁰³ ¹⁰⁴ ^{14 s sharp an implice on concept occause it does not rep ^{15 so} drastic a departure from the globular. Any area of ^{15 to} the can be drawn to globular proportion}

under a difficult problem for the constraint of The most difficult problem for the average concept thirty The most difficult products for the average concept thirty are ago was that of supplying flat land surface to the land ter ago was that or supplying nat and surface to the land tensions beyond the Pole points. The problem should now

utensions beyond the role points. The problem should now resolved, with knowledge that this nation has bases estab-is a world of reality, one need not executive the bed on the land beyond, with modern discernment of alles in a world of reality, one need not question the course of Rear Admiral Richard E. Byrd in February, 1947. That ourse extended for nearly two thousand miles beyond the Farth. And if the feature was not widely heralded, there is birm and a bie form the accomplishment. It is certain that there can no longer exist doubt concerning the physical reality of surface land, and mountains, and lakes, making the spaceless course of the admiral's flight beyond the Earth.

while of surface land, and mountains, and takes, making the spaceless course of the admiral's flight beyond the Earth. In the light of current research and modern discovery, what precisely ordered concerns of organized science can be expected to challenge the concern of organized science can be determinable land and water course extends on the universe about us? What value can attach to yes organized much in determinable land and water course extends on the universe about us? What value can attach to yes organized much in determinable land and water course extends on the universe about us? What value can attach to yes organized much in determinable land and water course extends on the universe about us? What value is a stack to yes organized concerner, and explorative agentices? Their finding, down there is a commiss. And they establish the Earth is a Frence Community of the luminous cleated in the torm of an enormous. Bywheel, or as an endited science, yill ever be privile of the universe whole was a mortal being, will ever be privile of the torm of a train on which one is riding. But one concerner, which one is riding. But one can leave the train of a train on which one is riding. But one concerner of the torm of the train smoother and the structure of the trai

WORLDS BEYOND THE POLES contour and movement are toys for childish quibble. The volue of the conjectural word 1. The contour and movement are toys for children quibble. The world held an abundance of the conjectural word before discontract the sensational discontract discontract of the sensational disc world held an abundance of the conjectural word before fact-finding instruments permitted the sensational discover, fact-finding here. And one simple little discovery of incover. fact-finding instruments permitted the sensational discovery of information of the senset of the senset of the senset of the sense of t ies recorded here. And one simple new discovery of infini-tesimal fact is capable of dispelling countless centuries of

Id and meaningless conjecture. The most important thing for the demonstrative insect The most important Universe was how to reach The most important using for the demonstrative insect created on the banner Universe was how to reach other equally substantial areas of its Universe. It was denied to other areas as long as it theorized upon the equally substantiat areas or the theorized upon the course access to other areas as long as it theorized upon the course presented by deceptive appearances. The insect's relation to other areas of its miniature Universe would in no way be changed if its Universe had been constructed as the illustrative flywheel Universe or as a cylindrical Universe The same illusions would exist. And the insect would encounter the same infinite space if it developed sufficient speed to keep it from returning to other areas of its Universe. But the insect would not accomplish journey to apparent "up" points of its Universe by "shooting up."

That which applies to the insect on its miniature Universe also applies to man on his terrestrial area of the greater and realistic Universe representing the Creation. Man cannot "shoot up," or out, to celestial areas which are apparently

The concepts of a connected and continuous spherical flywheel Universe and a cylindrical Universe whole may be considered of corresponding value. But both present logical Universe patterns capable of explaining experienced terrestrial conditions which inaugurated the Copernican Theory Such conditions are the long days, the short days, and the seasons of the terrestrial year. Both concepts are stripped of the illusory, which was basic to the Copernican Theory. And they permit immediate acquisition of celestial land areas, whereas the Copernican Theory can never permit movement from the terrestrial to the celestial.

In addition to the depicted flywheel Universe whole, the undulating banner Universe constitutes another distinct concept of the Universe structure. Both are opposed to the ^{103CU CONTINUETE} ^{103CU} "isolated globe" concept of the Universe whole, yet ^{100T} "isolated globe" concept of the Universe whole, yet ^{101CU} apably explain experienced terrestrial consistent ^{101CU} apably explain experienced terrestrial consistent</sup> ^{101CU} apably explain experienced terrestrial consistent</sup> ^{101CU} apably explain experienced terrestrial consistent</sup> ^{101CU} apably explain experienced terrestrial consistence</sub> ^{101CU} apably explain experience terrestrial consi ⁸le afording the demine advantage of providin unnediate journey into the universe about us

Chapter Eleven

THE MAGNETIC RESPIRATION OF THE UNIVERSE

treas of the flywheel Universe shown in Figure 2 (Chapter I_{W0}) could readily be drawn to the cylindrical. Then every onnected land area of the celestial and the terrestrial could

(w) could readily be drawn to the cynindrical. Then every concepted and area of the celestial and the terrestrial could be undulating through the power of every area's magnetic energy. The undulating would be toward and away from the sum would be moving in its unchanging course along the Sum would be meeture. The Sun's perpetual purey along the Universe course would be that of paternal supervision for the Universe course would be toward and away from the Sun would be the tore meeture. The Sun's perpetual away from the Sun parts during meeture, and be toward and away from the Sun parts during meeture, and be toward and away from the Sun parts during the course would be toward and away from the Sun parts. Such movement would account for day and ught. The Sun continuous movement along the Universe course would be the season of our terrestrial areas. Moving the toward and away from the commune would account for day and ught. The Sun course course season of our terrestrial areas. Moving the Universe course would be couving the terrestrial areas. Moving to the Sun moving to the sum course but moving slower in the summer month. Sum of the sum course but would be equivalent to the sum course but moving always on the same course but the sum course course but due would be even and season of the year.

Either of the three producions will adequately explain the experienced seasons and the or 20161 shot or 205 of our terrestrial year. The same conditions could produce the same

WORLDS BEYOND THE POLES 166 the Universe whole. The poles results for other areas of the Universe whole. They, too results for days and short days, and seasons; and the seasons and the seasons is and the seasons is and the seasons is and the seasons is a season of the season o results for other areas of the days, and seasons; too, experience long days and short days, and seasons; and their experience long that and day vary. riods of night and day vary. This undulating movement of the terrestrial area and all more ble areas of the Universe whole may be like all

This undulating movement of the Universe whole may be likened other inseparable areas of the Universe whole may be likened other inseparable areas of the other expansion and contraction to the individual's breathing, or expansion and contraction to the individual's breathing, or expansion and contraction to the individual's preating, or superiors and contraction of the lungs. There are known variations in the speed, or of individual breathing under normal conduct of the lungs. There are speed, or intensity, of individual breathing under normal conditions intensity, of other times an abnormal breathing intensity, or many data times an abnormal breathing which And there is at other times or faster, depending which and there is a solution or faster, depending upon ind. may be drastically stored and the develops constantly vidual condition. Accordingly, there develops constantly vidual continuous receiving among all the Earth's individuals

Areas of the Universe would also express multiple varia. tions in the speed of their daily undulating movement toward and away from the Sun's course in space. And the variations in movement of arcas of the whole would be consistent with continuous unity of the Universe whole.

Normal breathing of individuals has a range of from fourteen to twenty-four cycles each minute, whereas under extraordinary conditions, particularly in cardiac and respiratory diseases, the number of breaths, or respirations, may be increased to fifty or decreased to eight. Therefore it may be discerned that there exists constant variation of the speed among all terrestrial individuals moving toward the same place, continued living. Each individual of the terrestrial may be considered a distinct area of humanity; and each individual attains the daily and yearly goal with varying speed of movement.

All land areas of the Universe whole may move with different speeds at different times and each remain an insep arable part of the connected Universe. The terrestrial area's daily lung expansion, or partial undulating movement to ward the Sun's course, could be of approximately twelve hours' duration. The terrestrial daily lung expansion could begin at about twelve o'clock midnight and attain maximum daily expansion at about twelve o'clock noon. That maximum

MUSICAL CONTINUTTY OF THE UNIVERSE ^{pussion} would bring the terrestrial to a space location ^{spansion} would apparently be directly overband apparently be dire epansion would apparently be directly overhead. Then where the next twelve hours there would be Earth based where the Sun would apply the would be the two works and the sector of the next two loc complete the daily undulor the sector of or the next would complete the daily undulation, and it return the Earth to its lowest point in return the Earth to its lowest point in the second se rection. It would be the first lowest point in space and nost would from the Sun's course. That would be the remote from the Sun's course. That would be the point at ^{remote} from the barr's clock midnight. ^{approximately} twelve o'clock midnight. ^{Approximately} the middle of the terrestrial daily lung contraction, About the middle by bighest trade of the terrestrial daily lung contraction,

and the highest twelve-o'clock-noon point in

of movements would begin to envelop terrestrial areas. The approach of darkness would be experienced at some terestrial points as early as 4 P.M. and at other points as late as 8 P.M. And it would result from the increased distance of such terrestrial points from the Sun's course in space

Then the next day's terrestrial breath expansion would

bring to some terrestrial points at 6 A.M. the so-called dawn. bring to some terrestrial points at 0 A.M. the so-called dawn. The light of dawn would increase until the breath expan-sion reached its peak of about twelve o'clock noon. The peak of expansion would being the torrestrial to its highest point in space, where it would be constructed to be carled of solar energy. Day-light would prevail to part of the carled of terrestrial lung contraction as the terrestrial moved away from the highest Sur point.

Sun point. It may be seen that preach are of the terrestrial reached its high point in some it would be with the daily con-traction. But another entries the terrestrial whole would take the high-point preasure of the terrestrial whole would take the high-point preasure of the terrestrial was far removed from the high point of the terrestrial areas would be approaching the lugb point of the other strial areas would be approaching the lugb point of the other strial areas would be areas of the Universe whole. They boy, would be expanding and contracting in common with all terrestrial areas. So, as it is with the Their Strade of the terrestrial areas.

168 of the terrestrial and the celestial would correspond. Nature of the daily respiration of Universe areas would be mature WORLDS BEYOND THE FOLE of the terrestrial and the celestian would correspond. Nature ally, the daily respiration of Universe areas would be N_{alux} , ally, the daily respiration.

ger than a human body's respiration. Though ever bearing the same relation as inseparable code universal daily undulation in space, some table Though ever bearing the same relation as inseparable Though ever bearing the same relation in space, some tense parts of the universal daily undulation in space, some tense parts of the universal daily undulation in space, some tense to deletial areas would move toward the Sun's conparts of the universal damy understanding of the space, some tenes, trial and celestial areas would move toward the Sun's course trial and celestial areas than others. That condition trial and celestiar areas we than others. That condition scourse in space at greater speeds than others. That condition would a variations in time of arrival at the high available in space at greater spectra that of arrival at the high and lo develop variations in time of arrival at the high and lo develop variations in time or arriver are the nigh and low space points representing complete expansion and complete time the difference in speed of movement space points representing complete or partition and complete contraction. The difference in speed of movement would different hours and minutes for the would be contraction. The unit of the stand minutes for the would be turn develop different hours and minutes for various to tum develop american areas to experience the Sun as being apparently directly overhead. It would likewise develop for apparently directly overlated of the Universe whole varia-terrestrial and celestial areas of the Universe whole variations in midnight. The arrival of terrestrial areas at the lowest space point most remote from the Sun's course would not occur at the same time.

Hence it can be understood that twelve o'clock noon would not apply to all terrestrial areas. And that would hold regardless of what movement the Earth and the Sun prescribed. Many terrestrial and celestial areas would factually experience noon at different hours and different minutes of the hours. The theory of globular isolation makes allowance for such difference in time, but twelve o'clock noon is accepted throughout the terrestrial as a matter of con-

The following word illustration of a comparative move ment to be observed at terrestrial level seems pertinent and may assist visualization of the daily universal undulation One can readily visualize a frail craft as it participates in the rolling water motion of a calm lake or river. Visualization of the same craft obliged to participate in the violent wave and upheaving motion of a turbulent body of water will materially assist mental comparison of values. It can be discerned that is the discerned that in the case of turbulent water the bow of the frail craft travel. frail craft may be almost upright in space while the stem could be on the surface of the water. Thus the craft would

PHISICAL CONTINUITY OF THE UNIVERSE e^{physicate} te seemingly standing on end. And every other area of the be seemingly standing on ond, and every other area of the raft whole, from bow to stern, would occupy a different raft on in space while retaining unity with the

best whole, from bow to starth, would occupy a different estimation in space while retaining unity with the craft postion in space while retaining unity with the craft remental portrait of terrestrial and celestial land areas in the mental daily undulation on the last of land areas The mental production on the broader ocean of making space may be enlarged as follows that the making a new provided of a standard of the standard similar conft. It of a hundred or a thousand similar craft. Have the bow of calt a ming the stern of a connected craft along the entire and soraphing undulating craft comprising the whole. Each craft, and every part of each craft, would reach its necessary high point, or position, in the relative space where the undulation prescribed. The highest point to be attained in space away from the water's surface would not and need not be the same for all parts of all craft comprising the undulating whole.

Each craft and its various parts would in time return to a momentary position of even keel, or near even keel, on the surface of the water and any orange of speed for the undu-lation would affect the undurated by various parts of the undulation at the low-and the mont and the high space point. The highest point to be are done by the highest point to the lighest point to be attained by certain the celestial areas in their dely of the lighest point to be attained by certain the second point of the lighest point to be attained by certain the second point of the light point daily undulation toward and assertion the infinite space path representing the Supercontrol of the infinite space keel, or near-even to be presented to be trial and celestial land areas' lowest point child, understand to avail and away from the Sur

from the Sun's course Some parts of the combined terrestrial and celestial, or areas of the Universe whole would, like the undulating boats, reach the hum proception coultaneously. But never could all parts of the noninet terrestrial and celestial daily undulation attain the high point of the same time. The same holds true for the completion of the daily undulation which brings every area of the Universe 2010 the light 25 pint in space away from the Sun's course. That point would be

WORLDS BEYOND THE POLES midnight, but under no circumstances could it be twelve back midnight for all areas of the combined terrestrial midnight, but under no encompanies could it be twelve o'clock midnight for all areas of the combined terrestrial and o'clock midnight for all areas of the combined terrestrial and

estal at the same time. Accordingly, all up movement to the highest, or Suas. Accordingly, all up movement of ingrest, or Suns. course, point in space infinite would represent the daily course, point in space manner of the resent the daily course from midnight to noon for terrestrial and cally The second phase of the daily undulation course from minight to noon for correstinat and celestial land areas. The second phase of the daily undulation would from the high Sun's-course point in Space. land areas. The second purse of the point in space toward be away from the high Sun's-course point in space toward be movement in space. That would be movement be away from the tight out sectors point in space toward the lowest point in space. That would be movement from the lowest point to the low midnight point. the lowest point in space. Find the device of interement from the high noon point to the low midnight point. Time would the high noon point to the situation. Though the time of the high noon point to the total and the time would have no bearing on the situation. Though the time of amial have no interval low point would vary for amial have no bearing on the situation. I hough the time of arrival at high point and low point would vary for areas of the at high point and low point would vary for areas of the undulation, the arrival at high point would be noon for each and unitiation, the arrival at low space point would be midnight for area, and arrival at low space point would be midnight for

The foregoing demonstrates how day and night could be experienced without any necessity for isolating the Earth and other realistic land areas of the Universe. The Universe can survive as a unit, and every land and sky area of the Universe can continue to be connected. Yet every area of the Universe whole can prescribe daily movement toward

In a consideration of the seasons, it is shown that the Sun in its yearly course would be directly over some terrestrial and celestial areas at certain periods when the Universe whole was prescribing its undulation toward the Sun's course in space. The undulating approach of various Universe areas to the Sun's course would not imply that the Sun was in fact overhead. For the majority of Universe areas the Sun would be anywhere but overhead for the greater part of the year,

regardless of the Sun's apparent overhead position. Direct relation to the Sun and direct relation to the Sun's course are quite different conditions. The former provides direct perpendicular benefits from the Sun when it is the least distance away from a particular Universe area, whereas the latter condition would permit only of the Sun's benefits at any angle. And the increase of angle would increase the Sun's distance from a particular area.

19159CAL CONTINUITY OF THE UNIVERSE ^{psiche} Therefore, the day's length and the seasonal change of Therefore, id be influenced not only during the base Therefore, the unit of the seasonal change of would be influenced not only during the brief yearly when an area had direct perpendicular role. weeks when an area had direct perpendicular relation to the weeks its course. The change would also be fail to weeks when an arrow the change would also be felt for a period son in its course. The change would also be felt for a period sun in its course, the course was approaching direct perpendeclar relation to any area as well as when the Sun was deuter on its course away from a particular area.

As the Sun moved in its course there would develop for other terrestrial and celestial areas the same seasonal change. It would be experienced as the Sun approached to perpendicular relation with such an area, and the change would be most marked when the Sun had reached direct perpendicular relation. Then, as the Sun continued on its course away from perpendicular relation with the particular area, there would develop another seasonal change for the particular area Thus some terrestrial and celestial areas would be area thus some terrestriat and celestriat areas would be entering their summer season while numerous other terres-trial and celestial areas would be entering their winter season. Some areas could be conclutaneously experiencing the longest day of some or while other areas, receiving Sun benefits at the angle when the Som was most remote from while remote from such areas, would be offensively the shortest day of win-ter. There would there be would be areas in the exact time of direct Sun for the difference bractice areas along the Sun's

of direct Sun for the different bar ore areas along the Sun's course of inconceverble ortent. Such could be the development between the Sun and all areas of the Universe the development between the Sun and all areas of the Universe the development between the Sun and all areas of the Universe the development between the Sun and all the Sun. However, this development between the Sun and all the Sun. However, this development between the Sun and all see and daily relation to the Sun. However, this development toward and away from the Sun's course Theorem that more ement toward and away from the Sun's course Theorem that area angles seem to be approaching the Sun daily more the sun could be at its most remote Sun-course provide toward area. The appearance of direct Sun could prevail to action would be absent. The terrestrial equatorial area, and the corresponding celestial equatorial area, The Tog the best of the fact that such areas would receive high Sun 2000.

space on the universal undulation making for the day and the fall areas. But the Torrid Zone areas would not be the set of all areas and the the torrid part of the day and the torright of the day and the d WORLDS BEYOND THE POLES space on the universal undulation making for the day and mght of all areas. But the Torrid Zone areas would have reach the lowest point in space, most remote from the Sun's ourse, to which Temperate Zone areas would be obliged reach the lowest point in space, most remote from the sur-course, to which Temperate Zone areas would be obliged L to the undulating boats of the illustration the course, to which Temperate zone areas would be obliged to move. Like the undulating boats of the illustration, the T_{ones} of the Universe would reach only the point nove. Like the unumaring would reach only the Tr rid Zones of the Universe would reach only the point had whereas Temperate Zone areas nd Zones of the Universe would be the transfer only the point of near even keel, whereas Temperate Zone areas would be near even keel, the function of the universal under the universal under the function of the universal under the function of the universal under the function of the universal under the under the universal under the und near even keel, whereas remperate some areas would be obliged through the function of the universal undulation to absolute even keel. Even keel for areas of the l obliged through the function of the universal undulation to reach absolute even keel. Even keel for areas of the boar reach absolute even seen by the were compelled to reach and areas of the boal undulation would mean that they were compelled to reach undulation would mean that they were compensed to reach the water's surface. Even keel for land areas of the Universe the water's surface. the water's surface. Even would mean the lowest point of the making daily undulation would mean the lowest point of the

The daily participation by Torrid Zone areas in the un the dany participation by forme some areas in the universal undulation toward and away from the Sun's course would be sufficient to ensure day and night change for such areas. But because of the added advantage of their location on the universal undulation, their daily movement, or dip. away from the Sun course and toward the lowest midnight point in space need not be as sharp as that of other areas And their speed at such time and place could be increased so that they would get away from the low space faster than a so that they would get away from the low space faster than Temperate Zone areas of the terrestrial and the celestial do That feature would provide a time advantage in approaching their daily high point toward the Sun's course. Hence for all Torrid Zones throughout the Universe there would be shorter nights and greater warmth. And there would not be the marked seasonal changes of Temperate Zone areas.

On the other hand, the Frigid Zones, or polar areas, of the Universe would hold such placement on the universal undulation that they would have to reach the lowest-possible space point. And the undulating movement of their particular part of the universal undulation would be barely perceptible when compared with the movement of other areas Hence for half of the year their movement of ascent in space to the highest point approaching the Sun's course would be negligible. And it would result in the six months of darkness and near-darkness, characteristic of Frigid Zones. During the

WHICH CONTINUITY OF THE UNIVERSE ^{physicAL} counters of daylight, or approximation thereto, the ^{the six} months of taylight, and celestial, would hold a de^{r six} months of caynegic, or approximation thereto, the ^{the frigid} areas, terrestrial and celestial, would hold a rela-^{the trable position} toward the highest universal we frigid areas, tentestran and cerestian, would hold a related stable position toward the highest universal undulated we in space. The position of frigid economic and undulated by the position of the space of the position of the space of the position of the space ^{and} stable position toward the ingrest universal undula-^{vel} point in space. The position of frigid areas during that ^{vel} point universal undulation would provide proximity to ^{vel} course, permitting sunlight to provide the dol universal ermitting sunlight to prevail. However, Sun's course, permitting sunlight to prevail. However, the Sun's course, permanents of the prevant rowever, be sun's course, permanents of high-space-point occupancy, the frigid uring the period of high-space-point occupancy, the frigid reas having six months' daylight would not experience a wet perpendicular relation to the Sun in its yearly course. to area of the Universe can experience that period of direct Sur relation. But the continued six months' propinquity to the Sun's course would be sufficient to provide the condition

of enduring daylight. Therefore, though the frigid areas of the Universe would have sufficient summer angle relation to the Sun for a measwe of daylight beyond that of other areas, they would be deprived of direct overhead relation to the Sun during that period. Hence they would not be provided the measure of heat lavished upon trapical and temperate areas during a part of that same period. In other words, as the frigid areas held their highest conduction peint, or proximity to the Sun's held their highest conclusions point, or proximity to the suit's course, it would not represent the high space point of Tem-perate or Torned 2 one present would permit reception of sufficient Sun lower to an use continuing light, but the angle of that reception would product the intensity of heat re-ceived by Temperate and truccal areas during part of the same period, when the wore at their highest point of the undulated.

Indulation. There would be other conditions influencing seasonal changes of the work to terrestrial and celestial areas partici-pating in the perpendicular of the season of the season of the away from the Source outer in space infinite. There may well exist the very definite influence that would result from lack of consistency to the Sunt dispensation of energy which pro-duces light and heat or all less substantially contributes thereto, over terrestrial and celestial land areas. It could be time. At times, some areas of the Sud 2011 Juiver which that the Sun's dispensation of energy varies from Sim 200

WORLDS BEYOND THE POLES would be receiving less or solar energy than at other times. Such a condition could develop from the fact that, as cer, such a condition their Sun's-course point of summer at Such a condition could develop from the fact that, as ees, and a condition could be such as a construction of summer, the tain areas reached their Sun's-course point of summer, the muld be emitting less energy than it did when out tain areas reached their built could point of summer, the Sun would be emitting less energy than it did when other Sun would at a corresponding position in space. That other Sun would be emitting test cheres? The state when other areas arrived at a corresponding position in space. That fact areas would be benefits such areas would be areas arrived at a corresponding position in space. That factor would offset the benefits such areas would normalized their direct relation to the such as the su tor would offset the benefits such areas would normally receive as a result of their direct relation to the Sun in its

course. A comparable condition could influence the winter penod of various terrestrial and celestial areas. They could be been to the the Sun's increase of energy dispensation.

of various terrestrian and celester areas, and constrained by the sun's increase of energy dispensation, and effection of the winter cold of the suntained of t effect by the sun's increase of energy cospensation, and there would be modification of the winter cold of such areas There is no criterion that dispensation of solar energy does not vary in quantity and or quality But there is every indication to sustain the premise of periodic change in the Sun's dispensing of energy. Hence the location of connected Universe areas on the universal undulation, and their angle of relation to the Sun, would influence climatic conditions seasonal change, and the length of days The speed of move ment in attaining and holding high and low space points, nearest to and most remote from the Sun, would likewise contribute to seasonal change and the length of terrestrial and celestial days. And the periodic difference in the measure of dispensed solar energy would also merit consideration

Another complicating possibility is that the Sun, while making its yearly rounds of the Universe along its course, performs a secondary movement away from and return to ward the constructed Universe whole. That would make for periodic increase of distance from terrestrial and celestial areas to the Sun's course. Hence some Universe areas could be expected to benefit and others to lose benefits by the sec ondary Sun movement changing the Sun's course. It would

depend on their location in the Universe whole. Accordingly, to consider a secondary movement by the

Sun, the conditions to develop from a difference in the Sun's dispensation of energy could be expected to develop even though the energy remained constant at all times and for all

MINICAL CONTINUITY OF THE UNIVERSE und be the equivalent of periodic modification and inten-

fication of energy dispensation. ration of energy may veer from its course in conjunction further, the modification or intensification further, in modification or intensification of the solar

and penotice and there is no criterion within the extensive argy dispensed. There is no enterion within the extensive domain of astrophysics and its assumptive mathematical abus to deny such possibility. Infinite mathematics may abus supreme in the Universe of the mathematician. And mey may dictate the functions of such Universe. But the evinay of their application has been proved alien to reality by realistic modern performance. Astrophysics has formula for the directional activity of cosmic rays within un immediate stratosphere area of infinite space. And since that stratosphere area is only the distance of a few minutes journey over the Earth's surface, there certainly cannot be real determination of energy dispensed by the Sun at its assumed distance. And if a gauge of the solar energy dis-pensed was to be had, to contain the application only to the time of measuring the energy distance application only to the gauge could apply only to the model and area where meas-urement was made to be the solar of the imagination could it be considered to upply of the areas of the Universal whole. whole.

In view of archine theory's ussumed movements of an illusory globe Earth, there is polling sensational in the possubjictly globe Earth, there is building sensational in the pos-sibility here projected that the Sum may perform a second-ary movement. To another the Sum may perform a second-Earth and disrupts the control of the movement on its imaginary sidered to make a provide deliver movement on its imaginary axis at the rate of the bolton of miles an hour. And it is assumed to each on the provide the movement in its yearly course

axis at the rate of the thote ind miles an hour. And it is assumed to make a secondary morement in its yearly course toward the Sun at the interest of chousand miles an hour. Observe the flywheel theorem in Figure 2 (Chapter Two). It is stripped of the illusory lens-produced curves shown for the inner and outer sky areas of its companion Figure 1. It conveys how 7 to free Sun could veer from a 19:27

WORLDS BEYOND THE POLES arect space path during its yearly course over the con-durect space whole. And that periodic departure condirect space path during us yearly course over the con-structed Universe whole. And that periodic departure from structed take it any number of miles away from the structed Universe whole. Alle that periodic departure for course could take it any number of miles away from the difference. There is no way of illustrating where course could take it any number of illustrating where the created Universe. There is no way of illustrating where the secondary man. created Universe. Increase to way or answaring where the temporary Sun path would be, but the secondary movement temporary for the Universe would be in a way realised temporary Sun path would be in a way realized by away from the Universe would be in a way realized by the from the illustration's stratosphere. away from the officer would also a way realized by drawing a line from the illustration's stratosphere center toward one looking at the illustration. There would be no toward one looking at the line from the stratosphere center purpose in drawing the Universe illustration toward either side of the Universe illustration

toward either side of the Oniverse muscration Therefore, with proper application to the physically con-nected and continuous Universe of Figure 2, in which the globular deceptions of Figure 1 have been eliminated, one giobular deceptions of Figure 1 has been commutated, one will be able to visualize every land surface area of the Universe undulating toward and away from the Sun's course in space. That Sun course may be considered to extend through the center of the illustration. From the point where the Sun is shown at the top of the "flywheel" it would move through the dark stratosphere area of the illustration. It would travel the entire length, and it would then return along that length Regardless of what the Sun's precise position may be, every undulating area of the Universe whole would retain its relation to and physical continuity with the Universe whole and to the universal undulation toward and away from the Sun's course. The results would be the same if the Sun's placement were in the center of the dark stratosphere area of the illustration, from which point it would complete a yearly circling of the illustrated Universe circumference. Regardless of precise Sun course, the daily undulation of all Universe areas would cause it deceptively to appear that every area was circling around the Sun as an isolated unit of the Universe whole. The undulating movement of Universe areas would cause the illusion of circling around the Sun to persist regardless of what the Sun's location in space might be.

Apt parallel to that experienced illusion of "circling around the Sun" is found in a local condition. One can ride a roller coaster moving with great speed up and down, or toward and away from, a huge arclight in proximity to the

MISICAL CONTINUITY OF THE ONLY dulations of the coaster. Each speedy approach toward udulations of the constant grach speedy approach toward be ught, and departure from the light, must create the illu-of movement around the light. Such example is a ¹⁰⁰ bit it staggers concept to grasp the greater concept to greater concept to grasp the greater conc ⁹⁰ of movement of an and away from the speed of the w^w, but it staggers concept to grasp the greater speed of the u^wersal undulation toward and away from the Sun arclight magnitude beyond concept

wwenn analitude beyond concept. in terminating this word portrait of the connected and In terminating and its motion, it seems fitting to relate the Sun shown in the illustration will be red when dat und against the perpetually dark background of the pace existing beyond sky areas of the Universe When one pase the Sun from within stratosphere darkness, it has none of the luminous sunlight quality to be observed from and areas. the sun is just a red disk when viewed from beyond the blue sky. The illumination develops from mixture of cosmic rays with chemical elements of the sky enveloping land areas throughout the constructed Universe

veloping land areas throughout the constructed Universe whole. The result of such mixture produces sunlight and heat on all land under the interval sky. And it is that contact with gaseous sky ele-ments that results in the termination of every outer sky sur-face area to be unserved up in the dark stratosphere. The same stratosphere durkness reveals over celestial sky areas as is known to preval on the strategies of sky areas. And unless that darkness dur preval on the areas everywhere, there would be no an external on the darkness permits detection of the sky light. We now preval from the darkness light of the

detection of the sky luster We now precessed from the dropheel illustration of the Universe and its motion to the original illustration of 1928. Though the first is that in dimension of the original illustra-tion permits of the term to be the terms end of the entire Universe embraced by the Breedwell illustration. However, it may serve to demonstrate the terms endent values in land areas discovered, in opposite the terms of scientific de-areas discovered, in opposite to be constrained of scientific de-areas discovered, in opposite to be terms of scientific de-areas discovered by the Breedwell of St. 2016, first 9:027 action To accomplish the illustration, we must first 9:027 action

into space both upper angles of the flywheel at the S_{0,L_A} position in Figure 2. Both angles will remain attached to the upbroken area of the flywheel circumference, but they do position in Figure 2 both angles with formall attached to the unbroken area of the flywheel circumference, but they will to be into space enough to permit both to project will unbroken area of the nywheer checking or they we do not they will drop back into space enough to permit both to project out of the beyond the Sun's location. The remainder of the drop back into space enough to permit both to project out sight beyond the Sun's location. The remainder of the sight beyond the sun's location extend in space sight beyond the surface will then extend in space a stream wheel circumference area will then horizontal. The Surface a stream the horizontal. The Surface stream ing banner Universe on the horizontal. The Sun will the be situated over the horizontal Universe and the Sur course in space will be over the Universe.

Now the horizontal two-sided banner, or plain, University Now the nonzontal two sides of the Sun point, and the will begin a series of archings at the Sun point, and the arching will continue along the entire length of the illutrated Universe area that can be held on the page. More of trated Universe area that can be need on the page wore of the Universe beyond both edges of the page will do the same, but that area cannot be seen. The series of arching up and down, toward and away from the Sun's course above the Universe, will prescribe an undulation of the Universe

Every area of the banner Universe presented could readily be cylindrical. That contour would in no way interfere with Physical Continuity of the whole. Moreover, the developments in a world of reality will be the same if the illustrated Universe extends beyond the Sun, and the Sun's course is above the undulating Universe whole, or if the Sun is moved with the unseen area of the Universe which comprised the upper right angle of the flywheel. The Sun would then be at the head of the Universe undulation. It would act as leader or guide for the entire Universe structure. Then the Sun would not prescribe its yearly course along the Universe structure as described in the flywheel illustration; its course would become the course of the force it dispensed, and that magnetic force would be transmitted along the entire Universe structure. Then every sky area of the Universe structure. verse would absorb whatever portion of that perpetually dispensed magnetic force it required. As previously ex-plained, some areas would take less because their condition required less. Other areas would absorb more because their condition demanded more

PROSICAL CONTINUITY OF THE UNIVERSE H^{ence} the inconceivable length of the Universe whole in Hence the increased darkness over, or above, the conenveloped in porputer sky which extends with the Universe and structure. And along the infinite course of the Universe and structures of the Universe, magnetic force inherent in the structure serves to mainand it on the original construction plane, or level, in space That realistic magnetic force, engendered within the land structure, may be likened in its eternal function to he human body's actuating spirit. It receives constant replenishment from the Sun's dispensation of energy, which is first received in the sky over all land areas of the Universe. That magnetic force dispensed by the Sun serves a very

definite purpose in the outer sky areas where it is received. From the sky it penetrates into the depths of the land, terrestrial and celestial But, again like the human spirit, its function is never completed. If the Universe makes any movement what the indicated of the term magnetic force which actuates the motion. and it has a tion is that of undulation, it is the magnetic protection of the universe of the Universe which actuates the optical of the Universe is beyond the bounds of theory and done of the Universe is beyond the bounds of theory and done of the universe is all realistic mat-

bounds of theore must determine thematics. Its most for-midable application and the second s all known philosophy had been rendered eternally mute at its inception, the mygnificent truths of creative reality would have been self-evid in as 5 2016 he construction of magnetic force throughout the universe.

All that was described of the magnetic function of the

WORLDS BEYOND THE FOLE 150 Universe depicted by the flywheel illustration has e_{qual} universe depicted by the presently described Universe $e_{xtended}$ Universe depicted by the hyperbolic indication has equal application to the presently described Universe extending application through infinite space. The undular plication to the presency described only verse extended an endless plain through infinite space. The undulation bod circumference areas toward and away free as an endless plan through thinks space. The undulation of flywheel circumference areas toward and away from the undulation here are a undulation here. of flywheel circumference areas toward and away from a central Sun would be equivalent to an undulation by areas toward and away from a central Sun would be equivalent to an antiquation by areas of the horizontal plain Universe and its movement. The L of the horizontal plant Sun course above the Universe and its movement. The horizontal plant is comparable to the insect horizontal plant Sun course above the otherse and its interent. The hor zontal-plain Universe is comparable to the insect's banner zontal-plain Universe is completened to the insect's banne Universe extending on the horizontal and waving or under the conditions developing or under Universe extending on the nonlitions developing or under lating in space. And the conditions developing from both lating in space they wheel and horizontal plan undulating in undulating the space of the space o to a third Universe pattern where the undulation would apply only seem to be toward and away from a Sun leader on the same level as the Universe structure.

The horizontal-plain Universe, like the Earth's realistic plains and deserts, possesses length and width. But as the length is infinite, the ends transcend conceptional capacity Hence they cannot be subjected to physical view. However the width of every Universe area may be established in the manner that width of this terrestrial area of the Universe whole is acquired. But the width cannot be established until after we arrive at the particular Universe areas. That consideration would have to apply regardless of the shape of the realistic Universe whole

There is more to be said concerning width of unknown Universe areas. It will provide the answer to the contour of the Universe whole, but it is very doubtful that the answer will be seen.

It is absurd to attempt calculation of unknown celestial areas of the Universe with application of astronomical gauges. However, and without thanks to astronomy, every unknown area of the celestial universe about us is as accurately charted in width as every area of the known terrestrial Thus, the answer to the realistic Universe contour, previous ously pointed to by the flywheel illustration, is again pointed to by the flywheel illustration, is again pointed to by the foregoing assertion that the celestial width pattern is shown by terrestrial width determinations.

181

PRISICAL CONTINUITY OF THE UNIVERSE As we return to further description of the illustrative uni-As we return to borne in mind that nothing has been said ¹⁰⁰⁰ seeing the width of unknown celestial areas of the

upout seeing the width of an arown cerestial areas of the universe whole. We will never see the width until we arrive upverse sticular celestial areas. But we much have a set of the upper sector of the uppe Universe whole celestial areas. But we may know the width at the particular celestial areas. But we may know the width atthe pattern to which we have access

In the case of the illustrative flywheel Universe, every in the of participated in the universal undulation toward and away from the Sun's course in space, or toward and way from the center of the dark stratosphere area of the Justration. All corresponding areas of the horizontal plain Universe would prescribe the same movement up and down, or toward and away from the Sun's course, which would be above the Universe structure. It may be observed that in both cases the Sun's relation to all areas of the Universe would remain the same. The visualization from flywheel to honzontal-plain arrangement of the Universe whole in space would in no way alter the sum course in space with relation

to the Universe it served. Let's check the situation in the structure the location through the Let's check the store to store nen the flywheel outcenter of the dark strate micro re-line is terminated and the meaning horizontal line which entered be e stretched out to a both ends of the s course becomes a page holding the illustration of so erse. No matter what the undeniable fact words are used to explain the entropy of the remains that the Sun s converte a strate the contour of the Universe but we apply the contour of the contour o s unchanged. In both ructure. We changed Id nothing to the Sun

and the Sun's course. Though the Universe continue may be known, it must ever remain beyond human reput. The malistic pattern of the created Universe could not seen by an observer beyond the Universe, wherever that may be. We who in-habit the terrestrial areas of the Universe, and are privileged to theorize and conjecture, up5, t2018 are privileged space, are, after all, a part of that Universe. The present re-

WORLDS BEYOND THE POLES apply to the Universe are but timely stopgaps to explain apply to the vents, both factual and seeming. And in apply to the Universe are one entry stopgaps to explain conditions and events, both factual and seeming. And the imposed by our theorizing and conjecturing conditions and events, both theorizing and conjecturing and the patterns imposed by our theorizing and conjecturing must

remote from creative reason. In both illustrations of Universe contour and movement in both illustrations of universe and under the second sec In both illustrations of our area undulated out in space where it has been appeared to the space where it has been appeared to each terresultation in the space where it had b from the another possible were ascending toward the Sun's created. In so doing, all were ascending toward the Sun's created. In so using, an include the peak of each area's dail course; then, having reached the peak of each area's dail course; then, naving reached the period of cathering as dath expansion, they would return through contraction to the expansion, they would return through contraction to their original positions in the created Universe whole. In such manner they caused to develop the physical condition experienced, particularly long days, short days and reasons as well as the manifest conditions of day and night. And such conditions experienced at terrestrial level have to be expenenced at celestial level

However, a reasonable explanation of experienced cond tions did not demand severance of one area of the Universe from its neighboring area. Nor did the explanation of conditions necessitate acceptance of the illusion that every area of the Universe is a globular area. And it did not require that every celestial area and the terrestrial whole be assumed to be isolated in space and hurtling in a mathematical orbit, at various fantastic speeds for the different areas, in a yearly course toward and away from the Sun-

In the light of modern discovery, the concept of globular and isolated Universe areas is discredited, and the disco eries preclude any possibility that areas of the Universe whole are "circling or ellipsing in space." Hence the undulating movement of the Universe as a connected whole presents a much more reasonable expression of creative ingenuity And it fits into the pattern of modern discoveries If we, as insects of the created realistic Universe, demand that it move, let us assume a reasonable movement which affords opportunity to visit other areas of the Universe, after having conjectured how to achieve the visit for centuries As previously related, there exists not a single creative

WICH CONTINUITY OF THE UNIVERSE multiplication of energy at work where "circling or ellipsing" understation of energy at work where are examples without ally takes place Though there are examples without ally where such "circling" or "ellipsing" seem to be per-order to be perand as a result of lens function and the ensuing decemthis consideration is not to be confused with the anics of man, in which a profusion of wheels and globes form their definite function of circling, or revolving re is no mistaking their movement. It would not be posfor them to move otherwise. But they are far removed on celestial mechanics

The revolving man-made mechanics, expressive of man's chanical ability confirms all that has been related con-For it was the circular structure of the human lens inch inspired man's construction of corresponding circular istruments. But the instruments were formed by man to require a circling movement and it is the movement. And it was the structural form with the two which demanded was the structural form with that man view every art therefore, isolated. Hence the as globular and, ole had to appear llions of isolated deceptively to be compressed

estrial area of the areas Recent discovery contorme there of lenses. It, too, ular "bodies" adrift Universe whole did not appears as many millionmanner Man was in space God did not tusker a m But the lens did lens

incompetent to fashion in an incompetent to fashion it in the image and ergy conform to a waving and bending mount and only one of each of waves would present an undulation. But the present of waves would ress, the waving and undulation presents the illusion of circling when viewed at subtrant distance under certain Conditions

There are light waves, heat waves, sound waves, color waves heart waves, brain waves, and others. They are, each and every one, realistill Thank 5 2015 be discussed by corded Some can be seen Othere

WORLDS BEYOND THE FOLES 184 extremely sensitive instruments. Carried to the ultimate, extremely sensitive which, at least at times, are d_{i} extremely sensitive listing at least at times, are ultimate, there are spirit waves which, at least at times, are discernent there are spirit waves weighed and recorded. And there are the sense of the there are spirit waves which and recorded. And this discen-ible. They can be weighed and recorded. And they can they can be seen in transit.

under appropriate conditions, be seen in transit. der appropriate contraction, the energy, and its factual expres-This has to do with pure energy, and its factual expres-This has to do with pure energy, and its factual expres-sions in a world of reality. And if one might have conjuted sions in a world or reality. The color waves, it should at once the rainbow at the mention of color waves, it should at once the category of pure energy rethe rainbow at the menuon of color waves, it should at once be eliminated from the category of pure energy. The rainbe eliminated from the category of proceedings. The rain-bow formation is created by the lens expressly for the lens

bow formation is created by the term expressing for the lens that is observing it. The rainbow, or any tangent of a rainthat is observing it. The rainbow, of any tangent of a rain-bow, has parallel with the so-called "curvatures of the Earth." And as this work describes, the Earth's "curvature" must exist for the lens because the lens created the curvature in its own image and likeness.

The inclusion of spirit waves in the reference to energy manifestations seems to require some explanation. There exists an eternity of difference in the meaning of the word "seeing" as it relates to a form of self-hypnosis and as it relates to visual detection of a spirit in transit as it departs from the human body. Self-hypnosis represents the customary "seeing" of spirits; it is a mental projection rather than a visual detection. And the word "transit" should be qualified to have application only to the brief interval when the human spirit departs the body-that time just preceding the cessation of all bodily functions which make life as we know life. In fact, it is that spirit departure from the body which brings about cessation of living functions.

There is a facetious saying which aptly describes the de-

velopment of what we term "death": "He gave up the ghost." In "giving up the ghost," the spirit departed. In this instance "ghost" is synonymous with "spirit."

However, were one to recall the spirit they have "seen, here, there, and everywhere and under all manner of conditions, the reasonable conclusion must be that such "seeing was a conscious, or unconscious, projection of the mental image retained of a departed person's mortal body. The imagery would be of the body once living. It would not be of the spirit living in that body before the body died and the

MISICAL CONTINUITY OF THE UNIVERSE w^{int} brother, wife, lover, or anyone who was h departer, wife, lover, or anyone who was known before deliving mind, are often seen under conditions of emo-

bional strain. Their presence is ordained only by the mind of a living person. It is capable of projecting the body-spirit, which is not a spirit, almost anywhere. As it is mortal mind that wills the "seeing," that which is seen must be a duplicate of the body image that mind retains of a former living person whose spirit has departed.

The spirit of that previously living and known body is no doubt a resident of the unknown spirit domain. And the spirit, because it is sport, is without physical characteris-tics identifying the body or wroth it formerly abided. The spirit cannot be a spirit and retain mortal features. Nor can the spirit have mortal mind, which was developed to serve the body's needs. The mind will be with the body. It, with the body, was ordered by the spirit which actuated the cell

to build the body Hence we need not discuss the numerous spirits "seen" fully attired in the discuss characterized the body where the departed spirit we dominant This does not deny the evidence of spiritual attinument with a departed spirit. That is a very different matter brack use a condition, the spirit of a living body does in the attack the presence of the departed spirit. And as the brack of the fiving person receives the vibration transmitted by the spit t, the mind is actuated to project the body, features, and attire of that which the departed spirit represented. Then, much faster than the departed spirit represented. Then, which are the fiving person exhibits F.B.I could function, the mind of the living person exhibits everything the living person once knew about the former everything the living person once knew about the former living person which the pert vibration represents. Thus, though the definited During body, it is the spirit contained in a living body, it is the living body of the spirit contained in a living body.

body's mind that automatically revives from mind's store. WORLDS BEYOND THE POLES body's mind that automatically revives from mind's store, house of photographs a portrait of the former body that so d the spirit manifested. That is the only portrait d

house of photographs a portran of the former body that one house of photographs a portrait of the only portrait on tained the spirit manifested. That is the only portrait the mind holds. It cannot contain a picture of anythe tained the spirit manifester. That is the only portrait the living mind holds. It cannot contain a picture of anything other than the body it once knew as a body. It has no picture other body as a spirit. of such body as a spirit. such body as a spirit. Therefore, the living physical entity, you and I and a

Therefore, the uving provident of the spirit and a hundred billion others, may reasonably feel spirit presence hundred billion the spirit. But how could one how

without seeing the spirit. But how could one hope to see a without seeing the spin-tour non-tour tour nope to see a spirit in body form, particularly if that body was draped in spirit in body form, particularly and expect that it spirit in body torm, particularly in the body was draped in the clothing of mortal existence and expect that it could be the clothing or mortal existence and expect that it could be the spirit? That kind of "seeing" a spirit expresses a form of self-hypnosis, whereas positive seeing of the luminous flash self-hypnosis, whereas positive seeing of the tuminous dash of spirit departing the body, just preceding death of the body, represents a visual function like seeing the Sun, the light, the darkness, and a million and one things and conditions in a world of reality.

The spirit is as real as the body. Without it there could be no body. It can be seen, as spirit, in its departure from the body. It has been weighed as it departed the body. But it is never to be seen as a physical body. Nor is the spurit to be seen with features, and certainly not with clothing. Only the body needs features and clothing.

To progress to what might be considered a more physical realm of energy, where it is manifested in and by land

and water mass, there is experienced the regular waving (waves) of oceans, rivers, and lakes. And there is also experienced the irregular expressions of tidal wave undulations. The experienced Earth tremors are expressions of underground waves of energy. They reach the peak of expression in violent undulating earthquakes and volcanic

On the Earth's surface it is found that gases and smoke clouds billow and roll. But they do not circle. However, the billowing and rolling can deceptively appear to be a circling

Lightning bends, and chains, and zigzags in its course, but it does not circle. And all expressions from man's har-

MINICAL CONTINUITY OF THE UNIVERSE ^{phylen} and utilizing electricity attest that the motion of using the sopposed to circling. Where the classical sources of the source of the detricity is opposed to circling. Where the electric correct detricity is opposed to be the and fro in an under the electric correct. ^{3 sen as ugin, it which carries it. And the motion is ^{3 r on} the filament which carries it. And the motion is} or on the matter of circling, even though the current is where within a globular area, a light globe.

wherever a true circling or ellipsing motion is preprided, it is due to and is an attribute of man-made mechan-

And where mechanics are not man-made, as in the unierse about us, man's concept imposes upon non-globular creative reality a false globular outline. There is no disputing that globes and spheres, and globular and spherical items, exist by the millions. But they exist only on the Earth's surface where man created them. And there are annerous man-made products that do prescribe a circling motion. Likewise are there may man-made objects which, when properly arranged and provided the proper speed, will deceptively appear to be global meas as a result of the circling motion they prescribe and when the motion ceases, it will be found that the area we thing but circular or globular in outline

globular in outline There is available entrustrate protecting concerning lens capriciousness, and the dimension protection to develop from motion directly at hand on the East surface. Hence it is most singular that represente the task in endowing with reality the unrealities globular more that areas. And, in grant-ing that the areas are globular more must decree that they are isolated. Then with table globular mity and isolation in control of mind, more more that are at celestial level must be circling or all unreal

be circling or ellipsing It is a most evidentiative development that man, after enturies of conjecture compare the course to Mars and centuries of conjecture compare the course to pursue the to all other areas of the Universe fears to pursue the Course now so clearly defined In the initial discovery of a land course into the celestial, the existence of land beyond the South Pole was established of the beyond and the the course was not then penetrated in the entry of a land northern pathway into the so-called "Heavens above" was

discovered beyond the North Pole. And a meager length of its inestimable extent was penetrated by a U.S. Naval task its inestimable command of Rear Admiral Richard Eval WORLDS BEYOND THE POLES its inestimable extent was penetrated by a 0.5. Naval tak force under command of Rear Admiral Richard Evelyn force under cobsolete theory and the misconception force under command or near the internard Evelyn force under command or near the misconception it Byrd. However, obsolete theory and the misconception it L for twenty-eight years restricted depth Penetro. Byrd. However, obsolete meory and the misconception it fostered for twenty-eight years restricted depth penetration of the southern course. It was not until January 13, 1956, that of the southern courses was made; when a U.S. Naval air of the southern course. It was not thit ranuary 13, 1956, that any real progress was made; when a U.S. Naval air unit accomplished a flight of 2,300 miles beyond the South Pole point of theory. But such extent is meaningless when it route that journey beyond may be continued for burget point of theory our such extent to interimplete when his known that journey beyond may be continued for hundred of thousands of miles.

thousands or mues. Nearly ten years have elapsed without notable explora tive purpose over the northern course extended beyond the North Pole point Of course, it is possible that penetration has been made beyond the 1,700-mile point reached in Febhas been made beyond the accomplishment has been kept secret Could it be that terrestrial man's reticence to continue over northern and southern land areas leading into the celes-tual is due to the fixation of the overworked "shooting up" conjecture? In a distant yesteryear of fifty years ago, this then little boy seriously asked how far is the sky Since then there has abided the popular thought and discussion of shooting up" in a rocket to reach Mars, and to reach other areas of the universe about us. It would seem that at long

last a more reasonable and fruitful manner of procedure might be contemplated, particularly after the modern dis-covery of direct land routes leading "up" from beyond the South Belo and the North Polo. Description to be add from South Pole and the North Pole. Progress straight ahead from beyond the Pole points will never require "shooting up," or out, from terrestrial level to reach celestial areas. In view of the current trend toward destruction of terres-

trial man and his civilization, there is imposed the unpleasant thought. What a pity it would be if man were to destroy his kingdom on Earth before adequate preparation had been his kingdom on Earth before adequate preparation had been made for sanctuary on adjoining celestial territory. In the unwelcome persistence of such a thought, there is revived the name of a famous predecessor who dwelt in France. He was known as Jules Verne, and he predicted that the Earth

MISCLE CONTINUTTY OF THE UNIVE wild be destroyed by an implement of war which would be also observed that the wild be destroyed by an an prometric of war which work like a boiler. He also observed that the American work boilermakers. We are good boilermakers bilermakers. We are good bollermakers. And the of destruction corresponding to a boiler are the ful atom, hydrogen, and cobalt bombs. Can it be that as of this terrestrial civilization stands on the threshold of bual land areas, and when the centuries' Dream of peams is about to he realized, wholesale destruction will ncel the Dream's fulfillment?

Chapter Twelve

THE MASTER BUILDER'S LUMINOUS SKYPRINTS

All are achieven of fit-Working of Line and Some with the second sec time: d great; Some -Tangt Done "The Ballders"

Along the transcendent comploy reative reality, architects of fate have made back some non to an interpreta-tion of the expansive Creation Edge, whitect contributed in Hun Edge chitect controls, and time. Copernicus, Herschel, La tion of the expansive the particular measure Halley, Kepler, Galiley Harvey Kewton, Herschel, La Place, and others in the toperty of time's workers assisted in the performed of the contractional mechanism which explained the contractional mechanism ceptional mechanism tual, projected on life and the passing creative functual, projected on life

Yet despite the best applied on of time's workers, the reality remained obscure, and the most precise mathematical systems failed to embrare sublime cosmic reality. It is true that their artistry developed 5m 2016 c system 27th

In Feb-DO secret. THE MASTER BUILDER'S LUMINOUS SKYPRINTS ntinue celesg up" All are architects of fate, , this Working in these walls of time: then Some with massive deeds and great; n of Some with lesser rhyme. ther -Longfellow, "The Builders" long lure Along the transcendent corridors of creative reality, archidistects of fate have made timely contribution to an interpretathe tion of the expansive Creation. Each architect contributed in the particular measure decreed by fate and time. Coperations, om Halley, Kepler, Galileo, Huygens, Newton, Herschel, La OF Place, and others in the lengthy roster of time's workers assisted in the perfecting of a conceptional mechanism 5 which explained the conditions and events, seeming or fac-5 tual, projected on life's screen by surpassing creative hinction. Yet despite the best application of time's stark reality remained obscure, and the most precise 5. 2016 systems failed to embrace sublime cosmic real

WORLDS BEYOND THE POLES provided plausible and acceptable explanation of the appear of celestial things and conditions. But the m_{yster}

provided plausible and acceptable explanation of the appear ance of celestial things and conditions. But the mysteries of comes remained as mysterious as ever. the Cosmos remained as mysterious as ever. Cosmos remained as involutions in order. Through the forceful dictates of fate and time, the system of the system Through the force of the systems evolved accomplished no greater knowledge of the systems evolved accomplished no greater knowledge of the tems evolved accomposite the spacing of the creation's values. They only extended the spacious l_{awns} creation's values. creations values. They only dignify man's prison of terres. and gardens of assumption to dignify man's prison of terres. and gardens or assumption to the start of th

the architectural enterprise. The monumental man-made mechanistic Universe has The monumental man-made moonships on oniverse has throughout the years been embellished by all manner of

throughout the years been convension by an manner of astronomical "findings," And, though the things and condi-tions comprising such "findings" were of the illusory, popular concept has attributed to them the value of creative reality.

Theory's lawns and gardens have been so enlarged dur ing the past four hundred years that casual observers have lost sight of the fact that they obscure a terrestrial prison. The progress of the centuries has been that of enlarging and beautifying a heathen god-image which might be expected to develop godly attributes in the process.

Such being the case, the centuries of magnified glamour for the decorative mathematical formulas may have led one to believe in the reality of the mechanistic systems which disintegrate the Cosmos and isolate the Earth. The fables of

that decorative scheme have become so firmly established that they are considered to represent factual elements of the creative pattern.

Hence there may again be expressed the thoughtlessness of a certain charming but misguided lady of other years who attended the author's lecture account of celestial reality. At the lecture's close, she artlessly exclaimed, "Oh, I do not like you! You take away my stars." How could the "stars" of that dear lady, and of all the dear and charming ladies of this Universe, be taken away, except by divine decree of the sublime Creative Forme which existingly of decree of the sublime Creative Force which originally ordained their resplendent but beguiling placement? Such meaningless plaint is akin to the unexpected utterance of one who had long prayed to be a mother and who, in observ-

RUSICAL CONTINUITY OF THE UNIVERSE ^{public} ^{gg} delivery of the infant for which she had prayed might delivery of the entertrician, "Oh, I do not like you! You have ^{be} out to the obstearchain, On, I do not like you! You have then away my stork. You have destroyed the value of my hidhood dolls." Would one expect that mother to renounce hidhood the medium whereby the reality of didhood doubt the medium whereby the reality she prayed for was brought to light? Could she be expected to decry the bring image holding reality for all the illusions that could be crammed into human consciousness?

the tangible and the real is sought from earliest child-

hood. Every activity is directed toward the acquisition of mowledge which discloses new facts of the immediate world in which we dwell. And who would have it otherwise? Has the beneficent light and warmth of the Sun been depreciated through acquisition of knowledge as to the manner in which that light and warmth is generated and dispensed? Has the golden sunshine diffused from our immediate sky, wherever one might dwell because her golden because re-cent stratosphere observations doctors that the Sun is red, rather than of politics in the politic of the polit men observed against if we were to become contraction of the precise order and movement of a single thought vote the blood less than blood brain? Could it be preside to concrete blood less than blood if and when we concrete backled to concrete blood less than blood tion, and are thereby coubled to concrete blood uce it in laboratory endered?

endeavor? No, dear lady motions has been taken away. Your "stars" will continue to show on the endergroundes of their original classification, according to burghtness, by the ancient gentle-man named Hipperson And the will continue to be ob-served unto the twenty her motionide by the modern gen-tlemen with lenses who are known as astronomers. The only thing to undergo change will be adult understanding of "star" value, and the only "ning to be the away will be the purposeless illusion of yestery on a solution of all such points of celestial sky light becomes

WORLDS BEYOND THE POLES 192 more articulate, you will never be denied pleasure of the Poles continuing illusory appearance of your little "stars" that seen to "wink and blink" at you, and hold stealthy rendezeen to "wink and blink" at you, and hold stealthy rendezeen to "wink and blink" at you, and hold stealthy rendezeen

the stillness of the mgnt. The so-called "stars above" will remain to all observa. The so-called 'stars above will remain to all observa-tion. But their true character will be known. And their pre-"tee" value will exist in a way comparable to pretion. But their true character in a way comparable to their pre-vious "star" value will exist in a way comparable to the vious "star" value will cause in a way comparable to the manner in which animals and objects existed without body for the undeveloped child mind. The mind od manner in which animals and objects existed without body proportion for the undeveloped child mind. The minds of children not old enough to have acquired a third-dimension children of mass or body property cannot perceive the to children nor our enough to make the annot perceive the full. concept of mass of obey property cannot perceive the full-ness of animals and objects. Hence the animal or object must be drawn without body fullness And all efforts to re-produce the animal or object of three dimensions, length, with and thickness normal of nothing place theorem. width, and thickness, permit of nothing more than the lines when, and the showing the animal or object on a two-dimensional plane Without concept of the body thickness of animals and ob-Jects, the child cannot express what concept does not hold. As the child grows older, it develops three-dumensional concept of things. It realizes that the animals and objects have body form, or fullness. Then it is able to reproduce the animal or object as it is rather than as it at first seemed to be

Strange as it may seem to members of our enlightened modern society, there are entire tribes in remote and uncultivated areas of the Earth whose members are incapable of depicting objects and animals of three dimensions. They, too, are obliged to draw the animal or object without body

Thus, would one consider that the child had lost or gained through that measure of mental growth enabling it to perceive the reality of things and conditions as they exist in a world of three dimensions? Could the devoted parent or the conscientions to the devoted parent of the conscientious teacher be expected to decry the child's mental development? Would the mental development? Would the particular animal or object become less moderal would the particular animal or object become less real to the advancing child intelligence? The answers are most obvious. Nothing was subtracted from the child's mind and st child's mind and the measure of amusement derived from

MISCAL CONTINUITY OF THE UNIVERSE ^{m^{3/CAP}} the animals and objects. Nor was anything taken from the animal or object, and the drawn is the animal or object, and the drawings thereof ¹⁰, from the animate of conject, and the drawings thereof ¹⁰, the contrary, there was considerable of lasting value ¹⁰, for the child, for the animals and object ⁰ the contrary, there are considerable of lasting value ded for the child, for the animals and objects, and for the

Therefore, the child mind acquired the realistic value of

Therefore, the other will there develop general advancebings, in through discernment of the factual value of celestial ights. In the deeper astro-mathematical endeavor, there will ontinue to be telescopically observed the so-called "stars" of billiancy to the twenty-first magnitude. And "star"-light intensity will continue to be observed as varying from time to time and from place to place. That will apply to the terrestrial as well as the celestial.

Such conditions will endure for the lenses. And the numerous other deceptions, for which the lenses are responsible, will not be ended as far as observation is concerned But the brain will know the reality behind the deceptions. Celestial observation and study and the deceptions observation of terrestrial sky light and a server and the server of terrestrial sky light and terrestrial cquired celeswill continue tial land points of observation. momical study to hold the apparent features of m must endure of the celestial. And the apparent s have proved despite the fact that rocket-comme trial sky-light such features to be just as appoint

In no way will the presently above all ordestial pattern areas be changed. But its multiple manifestal ey seem to be. stood for what they are, rather than what se reality will And the mental portrait acqui transcend the mechanistic visit acquire a sector of the mechanistic visit acquire and the period of the mechanistic visit acquire and the period of the mechanistic visit acquires and the mechanism of the mechan deceptive ap-

to observation, orfs" of astron-

continue to contain the "giane" and the entry of astori-omy's elaborate "star" catalogung The autorous "galaxies" will persist in the telescopically observable pattern of the cosmic whole, whether prevations be from the terrestrial or the celestial. But the reservations of the celestial and the restriction of the terrestrial of terres

WORLDS BEYOND THE POLES The source of th where all express something and realth or cosmic realth where all of vestervear's illusions-accepted-as-fact will be where all of vestervear's illusions for will better-equipped "architects to an as illusions. Then will better-equipped "architects of the sky-light prints of the Master Bala Research as thus one of the star of the prints of the Master Build. Universe construction. The present so-called "Heavens above" will continue to The present so-called "Heavens above" will continue to

The present sociation and expressed by astrology for knowledge of the movement of celestial sky light will an comparing the movement And the uplifting influences with charge the anter and women who believe in the value of the remain for men and women whe beness in the value of the positions of their celestial light guides. The spiritual uplit positions to more even though the preent, assumed "ascendancy" of a particular luminous cele eres is conclusively established as nothing more than the andulating motion of luminous sky gas over an unobservable celescul land mass. It is the measure of belief and the depth of faith in a condition or thing, rather than the property of the condition or thing, which develop the inspiration and the researce outlook we all require in the journey through this vale of mars." Hence in the ultimate it makes little or no difference how the uplift and guidance is acquired.

The art of astrology will retain its "star" symbols. Their movements, real or fancied, need not be discarded. And whatever the extent of human enlightenment may be. Incolledge will not detract from the favorable influences accordited to and forthcoming from, individual actions at the times considered to be most opportune.

In mother realm of terrestrial human relations, the concept of theological Heaven can endure for the religious multitude The most skeptical cannot successfully challenge the deelogical premise that the unknowable infinity contains a deputted spirit abode, And, in being such, it can be expected to defeat any application of abstract mathematics seeking to offernine or to negate Heaven's existence. When it is fully realised that the vast astronomical resources, with unlimited sope of operation for probing the universe about us fail in detorting and establishing realistic values of the Universe, it become manifest that fathering of a more elusive spirit

PHINICAL CONTINUITY OF THE UNIVERSE domain is beyond the ability of astronomy. And it would domain is difference if the spirit domain were within or make the physical Universe herond the physical Universe.

vorcever, were such a Utopian haven to exist within the relistic Universe, and were it to be nightly viewed and measured by all of astronomy's mighty instruments, how wild its identity be established? Would the spirits tell the istronomers or would God tell them? Could the flaunted stronomical mechanics, which are proved impotent to detect celestial land mass or to differentiate between seeming and factual sky-gas motions, be expected to penetrate into and determine an eternal celestial homestead for human spirits departed? And how could it be known as such even though it might. in some inconceivable magic manner be embraced by mortal man's instruments of detection?

Further which of mans great instruments could be expected to determine that the spirits detected in an obscure spirit domain were in fact heavenly spirits? What would be the precise astro-mathematical tornula providing the standard of measurement for spints he wenly and spirits unheav-enly? Heaven, theology with the so-called enly? Heaven, theolog thin the constructed Heavens above," could be an science is concerned. physical Universe sulma e science, is capable What abstract sca ome land-mass area

of contradicting the renot embraced by of the Universe whole a beings possessed dogmatic Heaven, the bsurd assumptions of wings? When we co e of the Universe, which obscure and de o the assumption what strangeness co niverse areas are that living men and endowed with wing strange about it. erior animals of when we consider the so-called prehistoric wings, even though they were better that the age-old desit17. 5. 2016 in tight? Could there not bet to determine stemmed in its

WORLDS BEYOND THE POLES 196 instinctive knowledge of having flown at an earlier period of

his development? Further, could not the presently developed terrestrial man, prior to his terrestrial residence, have had wings suit able for a former residence somewhere on the celestial? able for a former restored some with wings as to con-Surely it is just as easy to ordain men with wings as to con-Surely it is just as cash over though tails might be consid-jecture them with tails, even though tails might be considered more appropriate for some.

Further, what mortal eloquence of reasoning can con Further, what month coordinates a second gran con-vincingly deny the existence of a celestial area inhabited by vincingly deny the existence of a constant area minimized by, and restricted to, formless spirits that cannot be seen? As such spirits cannot be seen, human mind could not discern

such spirits cannot be seen, indirecting the event not discern their presence even though terrestrial men were to trespass on such celestial area of spirit domain and move among the formless spirit residents.

Can we, of physical substance and form, see the radio image of substance during the period when it is transformed into energy in motion? Can we detect it before it is received and reproduced as substance image by the receiving appara-tus we have constructed especially for the energy's reception and its transformation into an image of the original substance?

And, though our receiving and transforming equipment be most magnificent, can we detect, receive, and transform the energy unless there is proper reception, or attunement? Can we decipher the telephonic vibrations in transit and before they reach the receiver adjusted for their reception? Can we intercept the brain's functional magnetic vibrations before they are registered as waves on the recording chart of our own making? And even after their recording, can we

decipher their vibrative messages in physical terms? These forces at work are within the unquestioned real-istic realm of human physical expression. They represent elements of and for man and of which man has daily experielements of and for man, and of which man has daily experience Yet man, as creating power behind such forces at work (with the section work (with the possible exception of the brain's function), lacks complete mastery of those forces directly at hand and under man's constant supervision. Therefore, what is the

USICAL CONTINUITY OF THE UNIVERSE willing of scientific determination of spirit vibrations wibility of second conformance to any man-made recorder? duch are without control and to any man-made recorder?

ud the possible of the involved to be real. This treatment of spirit may seem to conflict with pre-This treatment of operating seem to connect with pre-ous mention of a living person's observation of a moving munescent spirit proceeding in the darkness away from a

interestent spirit processing in the darkness away from a man body where all vital functions had just ceased. How-ter, there can be no conflict. The spirit seen as an indiand mere can be no connect the spirit seen as an indi-udual spirit must lose its individuality as it merges with all aputs in the unknown spirit world. Then it may defeat nortal ability to see it again as the individual spirit as it took light from the body it had sustained for one or one hundred vers. Like the individual cell which is lost to view by the ensuing multiplication of cells constructing the human body, the individual spirit must be lost to view in its mergence with the countless spirits making the eternal spirit world. After all, it was the unseen spirit which actuated the origi-

After all, it was the unseen spirit which actuated the original cell to build the body. Without it, there would have been no body. And the spirit which actuated the original cell to build the body, remained the network of the original cell to build the body, remained to unserve of that particular body until the spirit which actuated the original cell to build the spirit which actuated the original cell to build the spirit which actuated the original cell to build the body, remained to unserve of that particular body until the spirit which actuated the original cell to build the body, remained to unserve of the particular body until the spirit which actuated the original cell to build the body, remained to unserve of the particular body and the spirit after the original cell to unserve of the actuated to the individual body, it may at the reductive parts departed. That flight from the domain the original cell the undividual spirit may again be seen by selected boundary on whom the spirit manifests its presence.

The following simple designed and manifests its presence. scribe As living individual and adequately de scribe As living individual and spirit, we are term, it is seen through the denied seems. and spirit, we are

WORLDS BEYOND THE POLES 198 neurons which comprise the body's nervous system. Hence hearting single, or individual, body spirit at the trace rons which comprise the body s field out system. Hence departing single, or individual, body spirit at the time from the body may here be considered and the departing single, or any here be considered analo-of departure from the body may here be considered analo-the single nerve's observable twitching. That of departure non-the version of the source of analo. gous to the single nerve's observable twitching. That analo. gous to the single nerves observance concerning. That indi-vidual spirit's completion of flight from the body, making for its mergence with all the spirits of the spirit world, would afford it corresponding status in the unseen accumulation of afford it corresponding body's nervous system. It afford it corresponding body's nervous system. It would neurons in the hving body to the sight of any living person.

rson. However, even though it were obliged to remain merged with other spirits of the spirit world, it could express unseen spirit individuality by manifesting its spirit presence to the spirit of a particular living person. Thus would spirit manifestations, unseen, develop for the person's subconscious, which would in turn alert consciousness to that spirit's presence. And the spirit presence, though unseen, would be most real. The living person's entire nervous system would feel it. And the effect of the living person's spirit attunement to the departed spirit's presence would penetrate to the outer layer of the person's skin.

There are many who have known such spirit attunement, and have experienced its reaction on the flesh and the

Hence it should not be too difficult to discern that the greatest possible physical advance into land areas of the so-called "Heavens above" can never involve trespass on the terntory of Heaven, wherever it may be. Though the socalled "Heavens above" are everywhere, Heaven must always be a restricted domain where living beings are denied entrance. Were it otherwise, Heaven would cease to be Heaven.

And it is no doubt the only area where there is no necessity for the luminous sky light to express "stars shining above." The splendor of Heaven would have to be too magnificent for detection by lenses and their lensmen, or it could not be Heaven. It would have to transcend mortal concept

DISICAL CONTINUITY OF THE UNIVERSE Filty long and tumultuous years ago, in that burdenless filty long the folklore and fables holding the cost Fifty long and cumulations years ago, in that burdenless idhood of forkiore and fabres nothing the enchantment twinkle, little star, how I wonder what you Twinkle child asked his beautiful First I winkle, while asked his beautiful First Lady of Life, ⁸ "a sensitive entre asked ins beautiful First Lady of Life, ¹⁶ "how far is the sky?" And the beautiful First Lady, ¹⁶ how this book is appropriately dedice to whom this book is appropriately dedicated, responded,

whom uns book as appropriately dedition of miles away. Memory of her loving response provokes the question Memory of the that the measure of enchantment held

 c_{an}^{can} anyone obtained and the measure of enchantment herd in childish vista of an unknown sky a million miles away an compare with the fascination held in adult knowledge of the sky's propinquity at ten miles? Can the enchantment of distance, which served childhood, compare with adult comprehension of the sky's godly ordained purpose of providing unfailing protection for all life and vegetation on land underlying that sky throughout the Universe whole? What possible loss could the child sustain through realization that the million-mile distance was untrue, and that the appearance of great distance to the sky was an illusion?

Nothing could be taken away, because nothing real had

of great distance to the sky was an introduction Nothing could be taken away, because nothing real had existed. And, in this particular instance considerable is gained through understanding its marvelous lifesaving purpose By the same token, when the are of the same gaseous content as the same degree form the same motions as of the surface? And who could be the the same to celestial the light from terrestrial sky present to observers dwelling and the same taking of every living person possed to the same taking of celestial reality, would not continue to transmit the purpose We must not lose 177 5. 2016 19 229 the terrestrial will in future ye to continue to the same taken to continue to transmit the purposed to the same taken the same terrestrial will in future ye to continue to transmit the same taken to continue to transmit the purposed to the same taken to the same taken to the same terrestrial will in future ye to continue to transmit the same taken to continue to the same taken the same taken the same taken taken the same taken t

terrestrial will in future your dwall

WORLDS BEYOND THE POLES what is now considered a "star." Then, in looking "up," out, from the celestial land area, they will observe terrestrial sky areas as "stars," and "planets." And would not the future residents of celestial areas

speak of the collective luminous terrestrial sky areas as "the speak of the concerns as the Heavens above?" The appearances, and the description of such appearances, will continue to be the same in spite of such appearances, will continue to be the same in spite of the fact that knowledge of the illusion will be positive. It will be known that every point of terrestrial sky light is only deceptively globular, and therefore only apparently isolated Hence the words of illusion will endure though knowledge is had that they applied only to the illusory. They will have extended life in the manner that the "Fable of the Stork" afforded expression by adults who know that the stork's delivery of babies is pure fiction.

Does not adult intelligence enjoy the most far-fetched fiction and the most impossible, but temporarily intriguing, cinema productions, even though complete awareness is had that conditions described by books or cinemas are beyond the bounds of reality? Hence would the utmost knowledge of celestial values cause the "stars," as they are now seen, to appear less than what they now appear to be? Would the unknown illusions of the centuries?

The "Moon" would not be less "Moon" were it univer-

sally known that area of luminosity, greater than the luminosity of other celestial areas, is but a reflection of the Sun at various angles at different periods. And it will not detract from the "Moon" and its purpose when it is known that the reflection is not cast upon an isolated "Moon" body much closer to the Earth than other celestial areas, but that the reflection is in fact cast upon an area of the luminous connected celestial sky. Would not the "Moon" continue to shine? And would it not continue to inspire all the poetic description of yore? Would not the "harvest Moon" of tomorrow as of yesteryear parade in regal splendor along its full-dress course of autumn nights? And would it not bring

MOLICAL CONTINUITY OF THE UNIVERSE ^{phileasing} fruition the bountiful crops, and other joys of ^{pleasing} Moon" and harvest nights? Would ^{pleasing} munion the countrie crops, and other joys of ^{prest} Moon" and harvest nights? Would not the sym-^{crosscent} Moon" persist, and merit all the in est Moon and the vest lighter would not the sym-we "crescent Moon" persist, and merit all the time-worn incription of oriental intrigue? And how dismal the soul when of one who could not be transported and the soul be of one who could not be transported on the "cresand be of one who desert sands and tents where near-by rent Moon to the oriental "crescent Moon" with tone

Would not all that apply, whatever the "Moon" may be of fiery red. " a world of reality? And, in that world of reality, the

Moon" is very definitely not an isolated body. The author, who fifty years ago questioned his mother, recently directed the same question to a youth who was intently observing the nightly drama of celestial sky light. He asked, "Son, how far away do you think the sky is?" And the youth responded. The sky is million, and gillions of miles

"Gillions and gillions of miles over?" As there are no Gillions and guiltant of the south of the exists no isolated gillions of which the south south of the exists no isolated "Moon body" of which older children meak. Nor do there exist anywhere in the organized three whole the isolated "star" or "planet" budge of which of the promers speak. They are no less condition of which of the isolated to the south of the organized seeming distance to the order of the control of the order of the sky appeared beyond entrol of the promer of the control of the South of the order of the order of the control of the order of the south to whom the

sky appeared beyond example of dollarce. So again the question is presented with at loss could that youth have suffered when the worker out of the seemingly dis-there are no gillions of unreating and that the seemingly dis-tant sky is only ten made from the Carth's surface? Like-wise, what loss could be below the of the Earth's children through extension of tennolodies there of a continuous and unbroken luminous outer sky surface. And would there not develop a measure of spiritual uplift from knowledge that such sky protectively covers every foot of the celeft al last 1200 are more as it protects all terrestrial land and life the what here we are a set

WORLDS BEYOND THE POLES 202 sustained by learning that the universal sky light, of varying sustained by learning to "twinkle" or blink for the subsustained by learning that the winkle" or blink for the substant brilliancy, only seems to "twinkle" or blink for the substant nal reasons described in previous chapters? I reasons described in provide such corrective knowledge

Despite the acquisition in tomorrow's expanding hon-today's children grown will in terrestrial positions to look out from terrestrial positions to zons continue to look out from terrestrial positions to view zons continue to took out from tenesstrat positions to view the resplendent so-called "Heavens above." And they too, will mention their favorite "twinkling stars. And their view and the description of that view, will remain though knowland the description of that former terrestrial residents are living on the land mass underlying the celestial sky area to be seen from terrestrial observation as a "twinkling star"

Therefore the undiscerning lady lecture attendant may Therefore the undiscerning largy lecture acceloring may take comfort in the knowledge that nobody and no known force can take away her "stars" The astrologers and their followers, and all zealous "star"-gazers everywhere, may know that their "stars" will endure as long as the Universe and its life continue

If the Creative Force arranging the universal sky light, which permits "star" patterns to be seen for the reasons they are seen, were to cause discontinuance of the sky and its light, there could then be no mortal eyes to behold that the stars" were gone. For without protective celestial and terrestial sky density to produce the light which provides the star" appearance, there would then cease to be any sem-

blance of life on Earth or on the Universe about us. For astronomy and its elaborate mechanistic system, the North "Star," and every presently charted celestial sky-light point comprising the astronomer's "star charts," will remain to observation And they will suffer no disturbance whatever other threads to the start through

whatever other than that of having added to them, through human understanding, their natural underlying and longdenied land mass And it will then be understood that the underlying land mass is productive of abundant vegetation,

and that it sustains human and other animal life.

No, the "stars" are not to be taken away by man's imme-diate conquest of celestial land areas which the so-called stars," as areas of celestial sky light, so competently protect

CONTINUTTY OF THE UNIVERSE use The religions and their devout members will conthe rengions and their decout members will com-to retain their luminous symbols as "the Star of David, Star of Bethlehem The presently observed celes-therestrial sky-light acceptrances will e Star of Deconcellight appearances will endure as long bud terrestrial sky remains an aspect of God's miracle, and serves as that Master Builder's Universe

The past quarter of a century's naval research and ex-The past quarter the disclosures first made in the presof the Boston cardinal of 1927. It confirms that the called "Heavens above" are to be observed from any cation of the Universal whole However, though a thouand polar expeditions penetrate a million miles and more to the interior of the "Heavens above," there will be no disruption of the presently observable celestial pattern. The

observations will forever remain as they are. But journeys into the universe above us will provide belated knowledge of example a greater faith of the universe above that knowledge for the Universe structure. The state of the universe structure is the state of the state of the universe structure is the state of the universe structure is the state of the state of the universe structure is the universe structure is the state of the universe structure is the universe structure is the universe structure is the state of the univers substance which permit are black of astro-mathematical domenter The kingdom of the black

Though not of The kingdom of the second seco We just didn't

nuary, 1947. During the period of the bracks computation. Rear Ad-miral Richard Evelyn Byrd publics and the million to return for exploration of the millions of nuare mute of land embraced by the 1928 estimate of a five-thousand-nule land extent beyond the Page estimate of a five-thousand-nule nouncement a U.S. Naval air unit period ated 2000-200 of

UNICAL CONTINUITY OF THE UNIVERSE w^{wen} will greet explorers in a land area farther beblow men win greet experience in a rand area farther be-Brown and copper-colored men will be found to in-

All the known changes in climatic conditions common to All the known changes in climatic conditions common to Al the known enanges of cannade conditions common to westrial areas will be found to prevail throughout the land restorat areas when be to cannot to prevan throughout the hand rest containing the various racial groups of worlds beyond

^{the Poles.} And every area of the land beyond is a spacious highway of the so-called "Heavens above" For, as the illustrative fly-wheel Universe conveyed, the lowest angle in progress beand either terrestrial Pole point bears the relation of being "" from terrestrial level. Study of that Figure 1 will show that any area of the flywheel beyond the designated terresmal Pole points must, from observation anywhere between the two Poles, appear to be "up" from the area embraced by

Hence the discovered lands beyond the North Pole and the Poles. the South Pole are not merely highways into the celestial; they are positive land are a plane of the which makes the Universe about us. And they was connecting land connecting land Heavens above" Universe about us. And they opp courses to the particular band and the ectly overhead, to be observed on the proceeding celestial areas celestial areas to be observed on the personal states of the form any land area of having placement in the University of the second second and a part of the 5 degrees beyond terrestructure to the second s in angle of only

an angle of 90 degrees. The second se

204

WORLDS BEYOND THE POLES the land extent estimated. Yet only a brief mention was made the land extent estimated. Ice only a brief mention was made of that surpassing accomplishment of January 13, 1956. As previously explained, it should be realized that the as previously explained extent constitutes only an element

As previously explained, constitutes only an elementary 1928 estimate of land extent constitutes only an elementary 1925 estimate or multiplication miles is the greatest possible evaluation. The live discuss estimating point is established length estimate until a new estimation. Then enotions length estimate under a location. Then another five-thou-at the five-thousand-mile location, will be another five-thouat the five-thousand-mile location. Then another five-thou-sand-mile estimate of land length will be made. And that process of estimating and penetrating to the estimated length will continue for any number of years, depending upon the speed of penetration into worlds beyond the Pol-

speed of penetration into works beyond the totes. But by the time naval polar expeditions of the United States and other nations reach the end of that five-thousandmile estimated extent, there will be found the race of men who are presently unknown to this Earth. They also have lacked knowledge of their land's extension into the terrestrial area, and they have made no attempt to penetrate the forbidding ice and storm barrier of the terrestrial's southern polar area

Their relation to terrestrial inhabitants corresponds to our pioneering European ancestors' relation to the American Indian The American Indian of the fifteenth century was also without knowledge that the water of the Atlantic and Pacific oceans was the course to another world. The Ameri-can Indian was as ignorant of the existing "Old World" as our European ancestors were of the Indian's "New World." Moreover, the seeming meeting of the sky with the water was as real for the "New World" Indian as it was for the fifteenth-century European. Hence the Indian could not have

beyond his concept. And he, too, was afraid of "falling over the edge" of the Earth and being lost in space. The international polar expeditions of 1957-58 may have penetrated to the estimated five thousand mile extent be-youd the South Pole. As program is continued beyond that youd the South Pole As progress is continued beyond that point there will be found the numerous racial groups characteristic of this terrestrial area's population. White men will dwell in one area, black men will live in another area.

17. 5.2016 19:29

Chapter Thirteen

FULFILLMENT OF PROPHECY'S ENDLESS WORLDS AND MANSIONS, AND TRIBES THAT MARK THE WAY

The value of yesteryear's prophetic announcements is known The value or yesteryear's propriete disclose the reality con-by subsequent developments which disclose the reality conby subsequent developments some indicates the reanty con-tained in the prophecy. Hence in concluding this exposition of Physical Continuity of the Universe and the modern feaof Physical Continuity of the Oniverse and the modern fea-tures confirming its reality, there is fulfillment of yester-vear's dreams so long denied. In such manner is established

the eternal worth of bygone prophets and their prophecies. Thus, in an acknowledgment of ancient disclosures of other worlds, the events of this time show cosmic reality to other worlds, the events or this time show cosine reality to be diametrically opposed to the presentations of the astro-nomical "star chart." And it is established for all who will see that from Pluto to Mercury, and from Cygnus to Centaurus, in the presentation of the continuous electricity of what. the land mass underlying the continuous sky light of whatever magnitude of brightness is as dense as the land on which our terrestrial civilization is built. Throughout the entire celestial realm that condition applies. From Phoenix to Contended to the product the relation to Cepheus and Lupus, and from Indus through the celestial areas of Delphinus and Polaris, there is evidenced the flash ing facets of an incomparable sky-light diamond fashioned by a master hand

The sky-light beacons, named "stars," guide the course of mariners on the swelling ocean's play. And they direct the lonely desert pilgrim who has faltered in his way.

Throughout the Creator's realistic Universe structure, the lights speed limitless messages of hope and inspiration as they dutifully weave a million luminous shrines for astro-logical faithfuls. What difference does it make, to one who hopes, if the sky-light areas are named "stars?" The beacons and the shrines are each and every one just patches of God's 206

2077

MINICAL CONTINUITY OF THE UNIVERSE

^{application} ^{applificent} and protective sky light which glows and fades ^{applificent} time and from place to place multiple to time and from place to place And, in spite of the illusions they present and the delu-^{And,} in spite of the industors they present and the defi-^{And,} in spite of the industors they present and the defi-they impose, who could conceive of greater perfectance where divine expression? Could the lights' measure of could be defined less through advectors of the formation of the defined less through advectors of the formation of the formation of the defined less through advectors of the formation of the formation of the defined less through advectors of the formation of the

whe divine expression. Could the lights measure of guide be considered less through advancement of knowledge we be considered tess arrough advancement of knowledge overming their creatively realistic foundation as areas of outerning their creatively realistic foundation as areas of otective sky? Could the hope and the ambitions of astro-g/s ardent adherents be diminished through discernment the eternal foundation and the factual expressions of their durines? Could it detract from the measure of spiritual uplift for the religiously devout to know that the light which shone er Bethlehem was of the nature of all celestial and terrestrial sky light? Would not the very intensity of that light wer Bethlehem proclaim the superiority of the Infant whose anival it announced? And would His magnificence be less if the light was known as sky light or us a "star?

Moreover, how could the light be considered more purposeful through the designation the when "star" has been proved to be in the call of the proved to be in the call of the proved to be in the call of the proved to be any other not known when Cluster the proved to be any other proved to be in the cauge not known when Cloud intensified brilliancy name would smell as would be sum a bright and as purposeof any sky-light area w

ful by any other name and the tronomy prescribes The illusion-based to the tronomy clestial sky areas as The illusion-based from the second easure of brilliancy "star chart" designation "stars" of varying brightness and the extends from that of the ford no give to the light-diminunle, and fainter. But extends from that of the two second s epresents in a Uni-ely purposeful skylows Is the sky gas per in watt bulb or a five-hundr "double stars.

tial point of our immediate Astronomical "pl 17. 5. 2016 "galaxies." "nebulae, 17. 5. 2016 aspects of the infinite celestial 19:30 onal

WORLDS BEYOND THE POLES celestial land and water areas. And the sky and its light exist celestial land and water areas. And the sky and its light exist even though the vagueness of light over some celestial land and water areas defies telescopic detection. The identical variation of celestial sky-light brilliancy, now proved to ap-ply to our terrestrial sky, would impel celestial astroners to provide the same identifying labels of "star," "star clus-ter," or "Milky Way," to luminous areas of our terrestrial sky. It is no longer a secret that terrestrial sky-light areas present to inhabitants of celestial land areas all that which celestial sky-light areas present to observation from terrestrial land locations.

land locations. And, lest it be forgotten, the celestians must look "up," or out, from their land positions to observe the "Heavens above" presented by terrestrial sky-light areas, even as ter-restrial inhabitants look "up," or out, to view "the Heavens above" presented by celestial sky-light areas. The sky-light presentation can never change while the Universe and its life endure. From the distant and unknown hour of man's terrestrial arrival, the Creation's lights have

Universe and its life endure. From the distant and unknown hour of man's terrestrial arrival, the Creation's lights have mystified. The colorful high priests of ancient pagan ritual, and then the sages and prophets of expanding civilization wondered about the luminous splendor of celestial sky-light areas comprising our so-called "Heavens above." Some were gifted with an inner sight which enabled them to envisage other worlds of godly ordination beyond this meaner terrest other worlds of godly ordination beyond this meager terres-trial area. And their attunement with the sublime Creative Element inspired eloquent utterances of other worlds. Then vague record of their extraordinary disclosures was made on disclosures was made obscure.

disclosures was made obscure. Their dictums did not represent the flaunting of shallow and boisterous egotism. They reflected pure ego linked to the unfathomable Prima Causa. Their attunement with First Cause, or God, endowed them with clearest perception of the Universe structure. Know and name that attunement as one will—a spark of divinity, divine revelation, perception, intuition, inspiration, cosmic consciousness, or whatever may please the individual fancy—the incontrovertible fact is that

MINICAL CONTINUITY OF THE UNIVERSE the line of human march there has been from time to the humble mortal conveyors of shining fragments of the humble humble truth was constituted. absolute. And that truth was so articulate that average wh absolute. That that are a so are used at a verage human attempts at interpretation rendered it inarticulate. It as like a blinding light which made seeing impossible.

They of such extraordinary endowment were noble but metchedly burdened souls. For they were designed as medi-

uns through which tiny portions of realistic creative development were to be disclosed for the uplift and growth of annoind. Alas! That arrangement by Divine Will was not to be imposed without resentment by the multitude at the ume and place of disclosure. They feared the intrusion by an unknown purveyor of so unknown a product as creative in unknown purveyor of so unknown a product as creative ruth. Hence they whose strange inner sight permitted them to perceive beyond the ability of their brethren were never welcomed for the richness of their disclosures. On the contrary, they were viewed with alarm as some strange malady come to plague mankind

Thus did the normal but none the less unwholesome fear of the unknown demand that "in a community of blind men, he who has sight must be determined. And destroyed they ution, and with other were, with hemlock drink more advanced forms of

onfusing have been Therefore fateful, cr of reality. But the the attempts to interpre of divine revelation attempts have persisted when the soul of the an loses attuned to the ed from the beginvoiceless decree of other world ning. And that decree's update interpreted through the world of his particular time and place ge of promise was to the poor in spirit are are other worlds

of his particular time and place there are other worlds fashioned as this earth. Yet who among the time of the time and place was capable of fathoming the time worlds which were of utmost clarity to Moses' who is the time desolate era could sage Moses had received 7 at 5, 2016 195 30

PRISICAL CONTINUITY OF THE UNIVERSE rather's house," the Universe whole diametrically opposed

father's house, the only erse whole channel will opposed ^{to creative} origin and Christly disclosure ^{to creative} is no record that Christ or Moses explained the father is the many worlds of their disclosure There is no record that of their disclosure. Nor did the reasons for the hand course into such worlds. But it is reasondescribe the failed that Christ would have provided adequate able to conclude the had survived the multitude's fear and aplanation in the arbitrary of land beyond the Earth.

hared of unclosed above a structure beyond the Earth. That land beyond was unknown to the scribes and the pharisees of Christ's time Later the Koran described the conjectured extremities of the Earth as "lands of eternal darkness." Hence they were fearful areas leading into Hell, and Christ's message of intended inspiration, for the theoists as well as the multitude, served only to accentuate their fear.

Now, 3,300 years after the disclosure by Moses and nearly 2,000 years since Christ spoke of many inhabited Universe areas like the Earth, there is blazoned a United Press dispatch under date of April 25–1955 Russian scientists to drive tractor over the surface of the Moon." Fantastic? Such words apply only insulation and the or discovery, must be considered and ness. Today's broad output and the wocedure, invention because of its newhe plan of any elenok of 1,900 years ment of fantasy which alw ve demanded. e Moon" is in fact

^ago, or of only thirty war and a line of the shown that the shown the -d like this Earth' a land area of the "many works" a land of which Moses spoke. It was the most the Moon" is a land the characteristic Christ's parable mentioned T characteristic States government have dready method occasion require, they make and the hat the "surface of mansions" which sions of the United nnounced that, if on the "surface of

the Moon. vious chapter. Much more always befuddled Tron 5. 2016 rists. It does not fil http://www.commune.com/ of the Universe It continue to press Something has been

toon" in a prehas The "Moon" ssociated theo-19:30 attem

WORLDS BEYOND THE POLES 210 creative development so extravagantly rich and fine as to be lost to average attunement? t to average attuinences, among the multitude a few bold There were, however, among the import of the rest bold

There were, however, among the import of the prophet's souls who, though failing to grasp the import of the prophet's message, fearfully repeated the message. And the repetition message, tearing repetition caused vague record of the prophet's words to be carried along the corridors of time.

along the corndors of third But the All-Knowing could not be defeated. He dis-closed to the immortal Christus the secret of His vast Uniclosed to the miniotral of the Christus, with magnificent parable, vainly reiterated the earlier pronouncement of other worlds like unto this Earth: "In my Father's house are many mansions. He who truly seeks will find."

Again the inspiring and guiding pronouncement of revelation proved to be too profound for acceptance. Though it was never to be forgotten, it was never believed. And the Christly offer of "many mansions" was ridiculed by the scribes and the Pharisees who would not see Their misinterpretations of Christly parable made "our Father's house," the Universe whole, a shambles of vague conjecture opposed to Christly dictum. And for nearly two thousand years access to any land area of the universe about us has been denied to terrestrial inhabitants

At a later time and place in the advance of civilization, the meaning of Christly parable was rendered more obscure through professional and commercialized observation and abstract figuring of the Universe Hence Christ's lofty parable which embraced creative reality was considered to have application only to the ideal of Nirvana, Utopia, and Paradise. Popular misconception, given form by dictates of abstract theory, held that the "many mansions" implied nothing more important than the conditioning of minds during this stage of human existence.

And the profound truth of Universe structure was sup-planted by fiction evolved from hypotheses based on the planted by neuton evolved from hypotheses based on the illusory That fiction, masquerading as fact, was capable of projecting it towards. projecting a severely imposing Universe structure. But the projection of illusion as fact represented a foundationless

WORLDS BEYOND THE POLES riddle because theorists mistakenly persist in considering it riddle because theorem from other celestial sky-light areas, an isolated "body" remote from other celestial sky-light areas, an isolated body remote represents celestial sky area whereas the "Moon" represents celestial sky area whereas the at varying angles during our calorade where whereas the intoin sprangles during our calendar where solar reflection, at varying angles during our calendar month solar relection, at varying several solar relection are as in the accentuates the natural sky light of celestial areas in the accentuates the natural sub-reflection's course. That course is dictated by the Sun's movereflection's course, that election at different angles which pro-ment. Hence it is the reflection at different angles which produces for terrestrial inhabitants the spectacle commonly known as "phases of the Moon."

Such condition has lacked adequate explanation for many centuries. And it must forever be without explanation if we continue mistakenly to construe the Moon light as indicative of an isolated "body." The Moon of our observation is most definitely not a "body" of any nature, unless we wish to consider it a body of celestial sky light holding the addi-

In a realistic view of the Universe whole, it represents only an isolated celestial sky-light condition. And the isolated condition is produced by the only truly isolated body in the entire Creation: that is the Sun. Thus, through that in the entire Creation: that is the Sun. Thus, through that Sun's reflection on the gaseous and moving celestial sky light, there is developed *light shadings* conveniently de-scribed as "the man in the Moon." The shadings do not represent anything on the celestial land surface underlying the dual luminosity of natural celestial sky light intensified by solar reflection. They are cale products of *light* existing the by solar reflection. They are sole products of light existing in celestial sky area over the celestial land.

Experience has shown that the so-called "man in the

Moon" light shadings may be considered any of numerous formations, depending upon individual fancy, when observed from different altitudes and under varying circumstances of observation. However, and regardless of any and all interpretations of what the light shadings resemble, the dark patches in that luminous celestial Moon area remain aspects of the luminosity. They bear no relation whatever to the celestial land underlying the luminosity.

The most obvious condition of light shading is at no time afforded consideration by the astronomer. He seeks to estab-

NINICAL CONTINUITY OF THE UNIVERSE w^{is if at an aspect} of the land by intensive magnification of ^{the ist} at a stylight area already magnified the elestial sky-light area already magnified through solar relevant from that intensified magnification of light ^{bit}celestial sky-light area arready magnified through solar ^{bit}celestian. From that intensified magnification of light is de-refected the numerous *light pits*. They are submitted for releven nublic view as the astronomer's elessical. w^{wary} public view as the astronomer's classical "canyons" wary Moon." Most astounding

in the Moon." Most astounding the Moon. Most association of sky The light distortions resulting from magnification of sky The light distollation of sky which are a celestial land area known as the Moon are inter-

while over a constant and anot known as the woon are interarticular celestial area. Such astronomical conclusion deelops in spite of the fact that the celestial land area cannot telescopically detected through the celestial sky-light denbe telescopically detected anonger are produced. Were the sty where the light-pit "canyons" are produced. Were the and under that doubly illuminated celestial sky area completely covered with realistic canyons known to exist on some terrestrial land areas, there is no lens capable of detecting them through the active luminous sky gas

As previously related, that luminous and active sky gas As previously related, that tuminous and active out sent covers the entire land of the Universe whole. And recent U.S. naval research has entire the likewise covers every land area of the Entire Russian governevery land area of the Earth There errorent, can during ment, in common with any allest the two years explore the team and underlying the hment will not light of the Moon. Such memorable al land areas require "shooting up," to out them Nor will any fantastic spont of mu required. The Nor will any fantastic spo Nor will any fantastic sports and the public sports auplane speeds of our time will be public to the

auplane speeds of our time transferred More important to our time the second tion accomplished to day on the second not publicize all its finding to the nations. As this chronicle of prophene I land explorant which does It of Christian - hulliliment was being nuonal News disbrought to timely conclusive patch of April 6, 1955, dealer closer to terrestrial area that matters much despite its seeming phaneter in the state of the seeming phaneter is aiment of realism now idequately is a spoke of reply could be a spoke of reply equivalent to the of 16 mm \$2.30 is That message,

INIGHL CONTINUTTY OF THE UNIVERSE

Research the planned course of the United States government of the planned course of the United States government of the planned sta Reset the planned as provide convincing synthesis and the should be planned in space. And Earth is not isolated in space. And that course of more Earth is not counted in space. One that counte of move-small that there is no other course is that there is no other course. designe nature is no other course. If the government sulst that hiere is no saler course in the government suls responsible the clar antiouncement and been planstellate base at such a remote point. The base could more onveniently be established in Maryland, or at any other to reacessible point.

It was disclosed that the world's elder explorer, Rear It was disclosed that are investored to command the gov-admiral Richard Evelyn Byrd, was to command the gov-erament's memorable expedition into that endless Land beyond the South Pole Rear Admiral Byrd was a very pracucal person who knew that he did not "shoot up," or out, and person who know and us that not should up, or our, from the North Pole point in performance of his 1947 jour-ney over land and water extending beyond Earth's supposed northern end. He dod not concernplate a flight movement contrary to that which exceeds the rt him from his Boston home to the North ngton. D C. He knew a terrestrial level from home to the Navy Frank m that he was to mov rancisco he delivered the South Pole pour

Prior to his desertor the momentous radio portant expedition on quent January 13 Pole to an extent had not been exact that point is the ro

other nation has Hence the nov P celestial cousins will be an an and characteristics and our of terrestral men and the 55 2016th as it may seem and difficult of color the biter 2016th = 19330v and astronomers celestial the biter 2016th = 19330v and the same level from

"This is the most im-he world." The subseof land beyond the ved that the admiral United States base at e this nation, or any

straight ahead and on will establish terresial cousins. And our l characteristics

WORLDS BEYOND THE POLES 214 light, refrigerator, automobile, and airplane. It told in no uncertain terms of the United States government's expedi-uncertain terms of land areas of the universe about uncertain tents of land areas of the universe about us. And conforcenquest or and be through the conjectured us. And that conquest was not to be through the terrestrial the manper of "shooting up," or out, from the terrestrial level

BYRD TO CONSTRUCT NAVY BASE ON SOUTH POLE EXPEDITION The Navy announcement said that five ships four-teen planes, a mobile construction ballation with spe-cial Antarctic equipment and a total of correct hun-dired and numery-three officers and men will be m-

Specifications for the South Pole base provide. The expedition shall procure the necessary material and construct a satellite base at the South Pole

A satellite base at the South Polel An unprecedented expedi-A streame base at the South rine An unprecedented expen-tion of airplanes, ships, and man power was to move straight ahead over land and, if feasible, on the waterways extending beyond the South Pole point. And that expedition was to penetrate into celestial land areas which appear to be up

Popular misconception, holding to the traditional "shooting up fallacy, may question the necessity for such a lengthy journey to the South Pole to establish a base for movement into celestial areas. That question would be kindred to the 1928 conjecture by friends of Captain Sir George Hubert Wilkins It may be recalled that their misconception caused them to believe that Wilkins would be "drawn through space" to another "planet" if he ventured beyond the South Pale The question would be reasonable only in the orthodox and erroneous outlook that the terrestrial area of the Universe is isolated. If the terrestrial were in fact isolated in accordance with assumption of theory, we would have to "shoot up" to reach celestial areas. And since there will be no shooting up," we are not isolated from the universe

WORLDS BEYOND THE POLES quantity of oxygen as that to which we have access at ter-

Testrial points. The land extending beyond both terrestrial imaginary Poles is a minute area of worlds beyond the Poles. It is an Poles is a minute area of works beyond the roles. It is an area of the worlds envisioned by the prophet Moses 3,300 years ago. It is a land area room of the "many mansions" of Christ's disclosures 1,930 years ago.

Christ's disclosures 1,550 years ago. Just beyond the northern and southern polar fringes of the terrestrial continue the celestial land and waters leading throughout the Universe whole. From such polar points we throughout the Universe whole From such put r points we may at once and at will continue journey, without shooting up," to the "valley of the Moon," and to Mars and Jupiter, and to any other area of the Universe whole! The so-called "Heavens above," to be observed at every

angle out from the terrestrial, begin where the northern

angle out from the teirestrial, begin where the northem and southern terrestrial polar ice diminishes! A seven-hour flight into land areas of the "Heavens above' was accomplished in the memorable Naval exploit of February, 1947. That performance beyond the North Pole point of theory was so simple that adequate explanation would have rendered it most confusing. And it is orident would have rendered it most confusing And it is evident that no one was capable of explaining. In that 1947 naval-task-force flight there was land, and water, and vegetation, under the airplane course as progress was made north from the North Pole point. If the naval force had possessed motive supplies enabling them to continue, and the equipment to provide essential bases along the route, they could have then penetrated into the celestial for 100,000 miles and more instead of only 1,700 miles.

The 1956 naval penetration of land beyond the South Pole extended for 2,300 miles over land area of the so-called "Heavens above." Recent and planned international polar expeditions can extend as far into the universe about us as their resources will permit. There is no end to the extent of

The unlimited natural wealth of celestial areas extending from the terrestrial Pole points has already developed a spint of bitter competition between nations. And it should

PRISICAL CONTINUITY OF THE UNIVERSE unulate all possible corporate exploitation. After configure unulate all possible compositive explorentiable. After configuration of the sector of the long reaction of the deceivingly pathematical to the sector of the deceivingly pathematical to the sector of of the untold wealth of the deceivingly patterned Universe of the untold wealth of the deceivingly patterned Universe when the inc-locked passages of the North Pole and the South Pole. Continued penetration of such areas and develop discovery of presently unknowed by and the South Four of presently unknown human life

yesteryear's dread of the fearful unknown may be disand other animal forms. relied in the light of unprecedented modern research and discovery; for they confirm that there is no northern or

southern end to the Earth. The terrestrial world is in fact "a world without end

It is so, or I could not have told you.

LIGHT OF ILLUSION

Light that a normal far, You use not the star Of your manage grant

ms to be, Though yora teamler For I And the second se deceive,

As parely density of the set You're benefician to the set Yet yng har of the set As dreamannt den haar

You have for unlating of the Though provident the books of the For you 17 this 5 at 2016 to 19:30 Common¹t² this 5 at 2016 to 19:30

shooting and Jupiter,

ed at every e northern

"Heavens l exploit Noni



"a world w. It is so, or I could not have told you.

LIGHT OF ILLUSION

Light that's seemingly so far, You are not a detached "star"; And no mystery can be, Of your shining quality.

Though your "twinkle" seems to be, It's a trick eyes play on me; For I've learned how they deceive, And illusory image leave.

As patch of outer celestial sky, You're bewitching to the eye; Yet you cover unseen land, As does earthly sky at hand.

You know not isolation's plight, Though presenting lonely sight, For you're linked in sky embrace, Common to this earthly place. 17. 5. 2016 19:30

WORLDS BEYOND THE POLES

And at last I'm on my way To visit 'neath your bright display; I won't have to move through space In fantastic rocket pace.

Straight ahead from polar region, Over land and waters legion, Moving in established manner, I'll reach your celestial manor.

-F. AMADEO GLANNINI

17. 5.2016 19:31

218

